



ROUGH GUIDES

THE ROUGH GUIDE PHRASEBOOK

# Portuguese



THE ROUGH GUIDE

# PORTUGUESE

---

PHRASEBOOK

Compiled by

**LEXUS**



[www.roughguides.com](http://www.roughguides.com)

## **Credits**

Compiled by Lexus with Norma de Oliveira Tait  
Lexus Series Editor: Sally Davies  
Rough Guides Reference Director: Andrew Lockett  
Rough Guides Series Editor: Mark Ellingham

First edition published in 1996.

Reprinted in 1998.

Revised in 1999.

Reprinted in 2004.

This updated edition published in 2006 by  
Rough Guides Ltd,  
80 Strand, London WC2R 0RL  
345 Hudson St, 4th Floor, New York 10014, USA  
Email: mail@roughguides.co.uk.

**Distributed by the Penguin Group.**

Penguin Books Ltd, 80 Strand, London WC2R 0RL  
Penguin Putnam, Inc., 375 Hudson Street, NY 10014, USA  
Penguin Group (Australia), 250 Camberwell Road, Camberwell,  
Victoria 3124, Australia

Penguin Books Canada Ltd, 10 Alcorn Avenue, Toronto,  
Ontario, Canada M4V 1E4

Penguin Group (New Zealand), Cnr Rosedale and Airborne Roads,  
Albany, Auckland, New Zealand

Typeset in Bembo and Helvetica to an original design by Henry Iles.

Printed in Italy by LegoPrint S.p.A

No part of this book may be reproduced in any form without permission from the publisher except for the quotation of brief passages in reviews.

© Lexus Ltd 2006

288pp.

British Library Cataloguing in Publication Data

A catalogue for this book is available from the British Library.

**ISBN 13: 978-1-84353-631-4**

**ISBN 10: 1-84353-631-5**

The publishers and authors have done their best to ensure the accuracy and currency of all information in The Rough Guide Portuguese Phrasebook however, they can accept no responsibility for any loss or inconvenience sustained by any reader using the book.

Online information about Rough Guides can be found at our website [www.roughguides.com](http://www.roughguides.com)

# CONTENTS

---

<b>Introduction</b>	5
<b>Basic Phrases</b>	8
<b>Scenarios</b>	13
<b>English - Portuguese</b>	31
<b>Portuguese - English</b>	130
<b>Menu Reader</b>	
Food .....	214
Drink .....	234
<b>Basics</b>	
Pronunciation .....	241
Abbreviations .....	241
Nouns .....	242
Articles .....	243
Adjectives and Adverbs .....	245
Possessive Pronouns .....	250
Personal Pronouns .....	251
Demonstratives .....	255
Verbs .....	256
Questions .....	269
Dates .....	270
Days .....	270
Months .....	270
Time .....	271
Numbers .....	272
Conversion Tables .....	274



## Introduction

The Rough Guide Portuguese phrasebook is a highly practical introduction to the contemporary language. Laid out in clear A-Z style, it uses key-word referencing to lead you straight to the words and phrases you want – so if you need to book a room, just look up ‘room’. The Rough Guide gets straight to the point in every situation, in bars and shops, on trains and buses, and in hotels and banks.

The main part of the Rough Guide is a double dictionary: English-Portuguese then Portuguese-English. Before that, there’s a section called **Basic Phrases** and to get you involved in two-way communication, the Rough Guide includes, in this new edition, a set of **Scenario** dialogues illustrating questions and responses in key situations such as renting a car and asking directions. You can hear these and then download them free from [www.roughguides.com/phrasebooks](http://www.roughguides.com/phrasebooks) for use on your computer or MP3 player.

Forming the heart of the guide, the **English-Portuguese** section gives easy-to-use transliterations of the Portuguese words wherever pronunciation might be a problem. Throughout this section, cross-references enable you to pinpoint key facts and phrases, while asterisked words indicate where further information can be found in a section at the end of the book called **How the Language Works**. This section sets out the fundamental rules of the language, with plenty of practical examples. You’ll also find here other essentials like numbers, dates, telling the time and basic phrases. In the **Portuguese-English** dictionary, we’ve given you not just the phrases you’ll be likely to hear (starting with a selection of slang and colloquialisms) but also many of the signs, labels, instructions and other basic words you may come across in print or in public places.

Near the back of the book too the Rough Guide offers an extensive **Menu Reader**. Consisting of food and drink sections (each starting with a list of essential terms), it’s indispensable whether you’re eating out, stopping for a quick drink, or browsing through a local food market.

boa viagem!  
have a good trip!







# Basic Phrases

## BASIC PHRASES

yes  
sim  
seeng

no  
não  
nowng

OK  
está bem  
shta bayng

hello/hi  
olá

good morning  
bom dia  
bong dee-a

good evening/good night  
boa noite  
boh-a noh-it

see you!  
até logo!  
ateh logoo

goodbye  
adeus  
aday-oosh

please  
se faz favor, por favor  
si fash favohr, poor favohr

yes please  
sim, por favor  
seeng

thanks, thank you  
(said by man/woman) obrigado/  
obrigada  
obrigadoo

no thanks, no thank you  
não obrigado/obrigada  
nowng

thank you very much  
muito obrigado/obrigada  
mweengtoo

don't mention it  
não tem de quê  
nowng tayng di kay

not at all  
de nada  
di

how do you do?  
muito prazer  
mweengtoo prazayr

how are you?  
como está?  
kohmoo shta

fine, thanks  
(said by man/woman) bem,  
obrigado/obrigada  
bayng obrigadoo

pleased to meet you  
(said to man/woman) muito  
prazer em conhecê-lo/  
conhecê-la  
mweengtoo prazayr ayng kon-  
yisayloo

excuse me

(to get past) **com licença**kong **lisay**nsa(to get attention) **se faz favor**si fash **favohr**(to say sorry) **desculpe**dish**koolp**

(I'm) sorry

**tenho muita pena****tay**n-yoo mweengta **pay**na

sorry?/pardon (me)?

(didn't understand) **como?****koh**moo

what did you say?

**o que disse?**

oo ki dees

I see/I understand

**percebo**pirs**ay**boo

I don't understand

**não percebo**

nowng

do you speak English?

**fala inglês?**ing**lay**sh

I don't speak Portuguese

**não falo português**nowng faloo poortoog**ay**sh

can you speak more slowly?

**pode falar mais devagar?**

pod falar miJ divagar

could you repeat that?

**podia repetir?**pood**ee**-a ripiteer

can you write it down?

**pode escrever isso?**pod shkri**vayr** **eesoo**

I'd like ...

**queria ...**

kiree-a

can I have ...?

**pode dar-me ...?**

pod darmi

do you have ...?

**tem ...?**

tayng

how much is it?

**quanto é?**kwant**weh**

cheers!

**saúde!**sa-**ood**

it is ...

**é ...; está ...**

eh; shta

where is ...?

**onde é ...?; onde está ...?**ohnd**eh**; ohnd shta

is it far?

**é longe?**

eh lohnJ





# Scenarios



# 1. Accommodation

is there an inexpensive hotel you can recommend?

- ▶ pode recomendar-me um hotel não muito caro?
- [pod rikoomayndarmi oong ohtel nowng mw~~e~~eengtoo karoo]

sinto muito, todos parecem estar totalmente cheios ◀  
 [seentoo mw~~e~~eengtoo tohdoosh paresayng shtar tootalmaynt shay-oosh]  
 I'm sorry, they all seem to be fully booked

can you give me the name of a good middle-range hotel?

- ▶ pode dar-me o nome de um bom hotel de preço médio?
- [pod darmi oo nohm doong bong ohtel di praysoo mehd-yoo]

deixe-me ver; deseja ficar no centro? ◀  
 [dayshmi vayr disayJa fikar noo sayntroo]  
 let me have a look; do you want to be in the centre?

if possible

- ▶ se possível
- [si pooseevil]

importa-se de ficar um pouco fora da cidade? ◀  
 [importasi di fikar oong pohkoo fora da sidad]  
 do you mind being a little way out of town?

as long as it's not too far out

- ▶ desde que não seja demasiado longe
- [dayJdi ki nowng sayJa dimaz-yadoo lohnJ]

where is it on the map?

- ▶ onde está no mapa?
- [ohnd shta noo mapa]

can you write the name and address down?

- ▶ pode escrever o nome e a morada para mim?
- [pod shkrivayr o nohm ee a moorada para meeng]

I'm looking for a room in a private house

- ▶ procuro um quarto numa casa particular
- [prooko~~o~~roo oong kwartoo nooma kaza partikoolar]

## 2. Banks

bank account	a conta bancária	[kohnta bankar-ya]
to change money	trocar dinheiro	[trookar deen-yayroo]
cheque	o cheque	[shehk]
to deposit	depositar	[dipoozitar]
euro	o Euro	[ay-ooroo]
pin number	PIN	[peen]
pound	a libra	[leebra]
to withdraw	levantar	[livantar]

can you change this into euros?      como quer o dinheiro? ◀  
 ▶ pode trocar isto por euros?      [kohmookehr oo deen-yayroo]  
 [pod trookar eeshtoo poor ay-ooroosh]      how would you like the money?

small notes      big notes  
 ▶ notas pequenas      ▶ notas grandes  
 [notash pikaynash]      [notash grandsh]

do you have information in English about opening an account?  
 ▶ tem informação em inglês sobre como abrir uma conta?  
 [tayng infoormasowng ayng inglayshtohbr kohmoo abreer ooma kohnta]

sim, que tipo de conta deseja abrir? ◀  
 [seeng ki teepoo di kohnta disayJa abreer]  
 yes, what sort of account do you want?

I'd like a current account  
 ▶ gostaria de abrir uma conta corrente  
 [gooshtaree-a dabreer ooma kohnta koorraynt]

o seu passaporte, por favor ◀  
 [oo say-oo pasaport poor favohr]  
 your passport, please

can I use this card to draw some cash?  
 ▶ posso utilizar este cartão para levantar dinheiro?  
 [posoo ootilizar aysht kartowng para livantar deen-yayroo]

precisa ir ao caixa ◀  
 [priseeza eer ow kisha]  
 you have to go to the cashier's desk

I want to transfer this to my account at Banco Totta & Açores  
 ▶ desejo transferir isto para a minha conta no Banco Totta & Açores  
 [dizayJoo transhfireer eeshtoo para meen-ya kohnta noo bankoo tota-yasohrish]

está bem, mas vamos ter de cobrar a chamada telefónica ◀  
 [shta bayng maJ vamoosh tayr di koobrar a shamada telefohnika]  
 OK, but we'll have to charge you for the phonecall



### 3. Booking a room

shower	o duche	[doosh]
telephone in the room	o telefone no quarto	[telefohn noo kwartoo]
payphone in the lobby	o telefone público no hall	[telefohn pooblikoo noo hall]

do you have any rooms? para quantas pessoas? ◀  
 ▶ tem quartos vagos? [para kwantash pishoh-ash]  
 [tayng kwartoosh vagoosh] for how many people?

for one/for two sim, temos ◀  
 ▶ para uma pessoa/para duas pessoas [seeng, taymoosh]  
 [para ooma pishoh-a/para doo-ash pishoh-ash] yes, we have rooms free

▶ para quantas noites? just for one night  
 [para kwantash noh-itsh] só uma noite  
 for how many nights? [saw ooma noh-it]

how much is it?  
 ▶ qual é o preço?  
 [kwal eh oo praysoo]

90 Euros com casa de banho e 70 Euros sem casa de banho ◀  
 [noovaynta ay-ooroosh kong kaza di ban-yoo ee setaynta ay-ooroosh sayng  
 kaza di ban-yoo]

90 euros with bathroom and 70 euros without bathroom

does that include breakfast?  
 ▶ o pequeno almoço está incluído?  
 [oo pikaynoo almohsoo shta inklweedoo]

can I see a room with bathroom?  
 ▶ posso ver um quarto com casa de banho?  
 [posoo vayr oong kwartoo kong kaza di ban-yoo]

ok, I'll take it when do I have to check out?  
 ▶ sim, fico com este ▶ quando tenho de fazer o check out?  
 [seeng feekoo kong aysht] [kwandoo tayn-yoo di fazayr oo check out]

is there anywhere I can leave luggage?  
 ▶ há algum lugar onde posso deixar a bagagem?  
 [a algoong loogar ohnd posoo dayshar a bagaJayng]

## 4. Car hire

automatic	automático	[owtoomatikoo]
full tank	depósito cheio	[dipozitoo shay-oo]
manual	manual	[manwal]
rented car	carro de aluguer	[karro daloogeh]

I'd like to rent a car por quanto tempo? ◀  
 ▶ queria alugar um carro [poor kwantoo taympoo]  
 [kiree-a aloogar oong karroo] for how long?

two days I'll take the ...  
 ▶ dois dias ▶ fico com o ...  
 [doh-ij dee-ash] [feekoo kong oo ...]

is that with unlimited mileage? sim ◀  
 ▶ é com quilometragem ilimitada? [seeng]  
 [eh kong kilometrajayng ilimitada] it is

posso ver a sua carta de condução, por favor? ◀  
 [posoo vayr a soo-a karta di kondoosowng poor favohr]  
 can I see your driving licence please?

e o seu passaporte ◀  
 [yoo say-oo pasaport]  
 and your passport

is insurance included?  
 ▶ o seguro está incluído?  
 [oo sigooroo shta inklweedoo]

sim, mas tem que pagar os primeiros 100 euros ◀  
 [seeng mash tayng ki pagar oosh primayroosh sayng ay-ooroosh]  
 yes, but you have to pay the first 100 euros

pode deixar um depósito de 100 euros? ◀  
 [pod dayshar oong dipozitoo di sayng ay-ooroosh]  
 can you leave a deposit of 100 euros?

and if this office is closed, where do I leave the keys?  
 ▶ e se o escritório estiver fechado, onde posso deixar as chaves?  
 [ee s-yoo shkritoer-yoo shtivehr fishadoo, ohnd posoo dayshar ash shavsh]

pode depositá-las naquela caixa ◀  
 [pod dipoozitalah nakehla kīsha]  
 you drop them in that box

## 5. Communications

ADSL modem	o modem ADSL	[modem a-de-ehs-ehli]
at	aroba	[arohba]
dial-up modem	modem telefónico	[modem telefohneekoo]
dot	ponto	[pohntoo]
Internet	a Internet	[intimeht]
mobile (phone)	telemóvel	[telemovil]
password	senha	[sayn-ya]
telephone socket	adaptador da	[adaptadohr da
adaptor	tomada de telefone	toomada di telefohn]
wireless hotspot	hotspot sem fios	[hotspot sayng fee-oosh]

is there an Internet café around here?

▶ há um Internet café aqui perto?

[a oong intirneh kafeh akee pehrtoo]

can I send email from here?

▶ posso enviar e-mails daqui?

[posoo aynv-yar emailJ dakee]

where's the at sign on the keyboard?

▶ onde está o arroba no teclado?

[ohnd shta oo arrohba noo tikladoo]

can you switch this to a UK keyboard?

▶ pode mudar para o teclado britânico?

[pod moodar paroo tikladoo britanikoo]

can you help me log on?

▶ pode ajudar-me a iniciar a sessão?

[pod aJoodarmi a inis-yar a sisowng]

can you put me through to ...?

▶ pode ligar-me a ...?

[pod ligarme a ...]

I'm not getting a connection, can you help?

▶ não estou a conseguir a ligação, pode ajudar-me?

[nowng shtoh a konsigeer a ligasowng pod aJoodarmi]

where can I get a top-up card for my mobile?

▶ onde posso comprar vitaminas para o meu telemóvel?

[ohnd posoo komprar vitameenash paroo may-oo telemovil]

zero	five
zero	cinco
[zehroo]	[seenkoo]

one	six
um	seis
[oong]	[saysh]

two	seven
dois	sete
[doh-ish]	[seht]

three	eight
três	oito
[traysh]	[oh-itoo]

four	nine
quatro	nove
[kwatroot]	[nov]

## 6. Directions

hi, I'm looking for Avenida do Brasil

▶ olá, estou à procura da Avenida do Brasil  
[oola shtoh a prookooora da avineeda doo brazeel]

desculpe, nunca ouvi falar desta avenida ◀  
[dishkoolp noonka ohvee falar dehshhta avineeda]  
sorry, never heard of it

hi, can you tell me where Avenida do Brasil is?

▶ olá, pode dizer-me onde fica a Avenida do Brasil?  
[oola pod dizayrmi ohnd feeka avineeda doo brazeel]

também sou um visitante aqui ◀  
[tambayng soh oong vizitant akee]  
I'm a stranger here too

hi, Avenida do Brasil, do you know where it is?

olá, Avenida do Brasil, sabe onde fica?

[oola avineeda doo brazeel sab ohnd feeka]

where?  
onde?  
[ohnd]

which direction?  
em que direção?  
[ayng ki direhsowng]

▶ fica ao virar a esquina  
[feeka ow veerar ashkeena]  
around the corner

▶ à esquerda no segundo semáforo  
[a-shkayrda noo sigoondoo simafooroo]  
left at the second traffic lights

▶ depois é a primeira rua à direita  
[dipoh-ish eh a primayra roo-a-dirayta]  
then it's the first street on the right

à direita  
[a-dirayta]  
on the right

em frente  
[ayng fraynt]  
opposite

mais longe  
[miJ lohnJ]  
further

saída  
[sa-eeda]  
turn off

à esquerda  
[a-shkayrda]  
on the left

em frente de  
[ayng fraynt di]  
in front of

perto  
[pehrtoo]  
near

sempre em frente  
[saymprayng fraynt]

ali adiante  
[alee ad-yant]  
over there

logo a seguir a  
[logoo a sigeer a]  
just after

próximo  
[prosimoo]  
next

straight ahead

depois do ...  
[dipoh-ish doo ...]  
past the ...

rua  
[roo-a]  
street

voltar  
[voltar]  
back

## 7. Emergencies

accident	o acidente	[asidaynt]
ambulance	a ambulância	[amboolans-ya]
consul	o cônsul	[kohnsool]
embassy	a embaixada	[aymbīshada]
fire brigade	os bombeiros	[bombayroosh]
police	a polícia	[poolēes-ya]

### help!

▶ socorro!  
[sookohrroo]

### can you help me?

▶ pode ajudar-me?  
[pod aJoodarmi]

### please come with me! it's really very urgent

▶ por favor, venha comigo! é realmente muito urgente  
[poor favohr vayn-ya koomeegoo eh r-yalmaynt mweengtoo oorJaynt]

### I've lost (my keys)

▶ perdi (as minhas chaves)  
[pirdee (aJ meen-yash shavsh)]

### (my car) is not working

▶ (o meu carro) não está a funcionar  
[(oo may-oo karroo) nowng shta a foons-yoonar]

### (my purse) has been stolen

▶ (a minha carteira) foi roubada  
[(a meen-ya kartayra) foh-i rohada]

### I've been mugged

▶ fui assaltada  
[fwee asaltada]

como se chama? ◀

[kohmoo si shama]

what's your name?

preciso de ver o seu passaporte ◀

I need to see your passport

[priseezoo di vayr oo say-oo pasaport]

### I'm sorry, all my papers have been stolen

▶ desculpe, roubaram-me todos os documentos  
[dishkoolp rohbarowngmi tohdooz ooj dookoomayntoosh]

## 8. Friends

hi, how're you doing?

▶ olá, como estás?  
[oola kohmoo shtash]

bem e tu? ◀  
[bayng ee too]  
OK, and you

yeah, fine

▶ estou bem  
[shtoh bayng]

not bad

▶ menos mal  
[maynooJ mal]

d'you know Mark?

▶ conheces o Mark?  
[kon-yehsiz oo mark]

and this is Anna

▶ e esta é a Anna  
[ee ehsht eh a ana]

▶ sim, conhecemo-nos  
yeah, we know each other  
[seeng kon-yisaymoonooosh]

where do you know each other from?

▶ de onde se conhecem?  
[dohnd si kon-yehsayng]

conhecemo-nos na casa do Manoel ◀  
[kon-yisaymoonooJ na kaza doo manoo-ehI]  
we met at Manoel's place

that was some party, eh?

▶ foi uma festa de arromba, não foi?  
[foh-i ooma fehshita darrohmba nowng foh-i]

não podia ser melhor ◀  
[nowng poodee-a sayr mil-yor]  
the best

are you guys coming for a beer?

▶ querem beber uma cerveja?  
[kehrayng bibayr ooma sirvayJa]

▶ ótimo, vamos lá  
[otimoo vamooJ la]  
cool, let's go

não, vou-me encontrar com a Maria  
[nowng vohmi aynkohntar kong a maree-a]  
no, I'm meeting Maria

see you at Manoel's place tonight

▶ até mais logo em casa do Manoel hoje à noite  
[ateh mīJ logoo na kaza doo manoo-ehI ohJ a-noh-it]

até logo ◀  
[ateh logoo]  
see you

## 9. Health

I'm not feeling very well

▶ não me sinto muito bem  
[nowng mi **seentoo** m**weengtoo** bayng]

can you get a doctor?

▶ pode chamar um médico?  
[pod sham**ar** oong **mehdikoo**]

▶ onde dói? **it hurts here**  
[ohnd doy] ▶ dói aqui  
**where does it hurt?** [doy **akee**]

▶ é uma dor constante? **it's not a constant pain**  
[eh **ooma** dohr konshtant] ▶ não é uma dor constante  
**is the pain constant?** [nowng eh **ooma** dohr konshtant]

can I make an appointment?

▶ posso marcar uma consulta?  
[po**soo** mark**ar** **ooma** kons**oolta**]

can you give me something for ...?

▶ pode dar-me qualquer coisa para ...?  
[pod dar**mi** kwalk**ehr** **koh**-iza **para** ...]

yes, I have insurance

▶ sim, tenho seguro  
[seeng **tayn**-yoo sig**ooroo**]

antibiotics	os antibióticos	[antib- <b>yotikoosh</b> ]
antiseptic	uma pomada	[poomada
ointment	anti-séptica	antise <b>hptika</b> ]
cystitis	cistite	[sis <b>heet</b> ]
dentist	o dentista	[dente <b>shta</b> ]
diarrhoea	a diarreia	[d-yarr <b>ay</b> -a]
doctor	o médico	[ <b>mehdikoo</b> ]
hospital	o hospital	[osh <b>pital</b> ]
ill	doente	[dwaynt]
medicine	o remédio	[rime <b>hd</b> -yoo]
painkillers	os analgésicos	[anal <b>ehzikoosh</b> ]
pharmacy	a farmácia	[farmas-ya]
to prescribe	receitar	[risaytar]
thrush	cândida	[kandida]

## 10. Language difficulties

a few words  
interpreter  
to translate

poucas palavras  
o intérprete  
traduzir

[**poh**kash palavrash]  
[intehprít]  
[tradoo**zeer**]

o seu cartão de crédito foi recusado ◀  
[oo **say**-oo kartowng di **reh**ditoo **foh**-i rikoo**z**adoo]  
your credit card has been refused

what, I don't understand; do you speak English?

▶ o quê, não percebo; fala inglês?  
[oo kay nowng pirs**ay**boo; fala ingl**ay**sh]

este cartão não é válido ◀  
[aysht kartowng nowng eh **val**idoo]  
this isn't valid

could you say that again?

▶ pode repetir, por favor?  
[pod ripiteer poor favo**hr**]

slowly

▶ devagar  
[divagar]

I understand very little Portuguese

▶ percebo muito pouco português  
[pirs**ay**boo m**wee**ngtoo **poh**koo poortoog**ay**sh]

I speak Portuguese very badly

▶ falo muito mal o português  
[faloo m**wee**ngtoo mal oo poortoog**ay**sh]

não pode utilizar este cartão para pagar ◀  
[nowng pod ootilizar aysht kartowng para pagar]  
you can't use this card to pay

▶ compreende?

[kompr-**yay**nd]

do you understand?

sorry, no

▶ desculpe, não compreendo

[dish**ko**lp nowng kompr-**yay**ndoo]

is there someone who speaks English?

▶ há alguém que fale inglês?  
[a alg**ay**ng ki fal ingl**ay**sh]

oh, now I understand

▶ ah, agora percebo  
[ah agora pirs**ay**boo]

is that ok now?

▶ está tudo bem agora?  
[shta **too**doo bayng ago**ra**]



# 11. Meeting people

hello

▶ olá  
[oolá]

olá, o meu nome é Joana ◀  
[oolá oo may-oo nohm eh Joo-ana]  
hello, my name's Joana

Graham, from England, Thirsk

▶ chamo-me Graham; moro em Thirsk na Inglaterra  
[shamoomi graham moroo ayng thirsk na inglatehrra]

não conheço, onde fica? ◀  
[nowng kon-yaysoo ohnd feeka]  
don't know that, where is it?

not far from York, in the North; and you?

▶ perto de York, no Norte, e você?  
[pehrtoo di York noo Nort ee vosay]

sou de Coimbra, está sozinho aqui? ◀  
[soh di kweembra, shta sozeen-yoo akee ]  
I'm from Coimbra; here by yourself?

no, I'm with my wife and two kids

▶ não, estou com a minha mulher e dois filhos  
[nowng stoh kong a meen-ya mool-yehr ee doh-ish feel-yoosh]

what do you do?

▶ qual é o seu emprego?  
[kwál eh oo say-oo aympraygoo]

trabalho com computadores ◀  
[trabal-yoo kong kompootadohrish]  
I'm in computers

me too

▶ eu também  
[ay-oo tambayng]

here's my wife now

▶ aqui está a minha mulher  
[akee shta a meen-ya mool-yehr]

muito prazer ◀  
[mweengtoo prazayr]  
nice to meet you

## 12. Post offices

airmail	correio aéreo	[koorray-oo a-ehr-yoo]
post card	o postal	[pooshtal]
post office	os correios	[koorray-ooosh]
stamp	o selo	[sayloo]

what time does the post office close?

- ▶ a que horas fecham os correios?  
[a k-yorash fayshowng oosh koorray-ooosh]
  - ▶ às cinco horas nos dias de semana  
[ash seenkoo orash nooJ dee-aJ di simana]
- five o'clock weekdays

is the post office open on Saturdays?

- ▶ os correios abrem aos sábados?  
[oosh koorray-ooosh abrayng owsh sabadoosh]
- até ao meio-dia ◀  
[ateh ow may-oo dee-a]  
until midday

I'd like to send this registered to England

- ▶ queria enviar isto registado para Inglaterra  
[kiree-a aynv-yar eeshtoo riJishtadoo para inglatherra]

com certeza, são 10 euros ◀  
[kong sirtayza sowng dehZ ay-ooroosh]  
certainly, that will cost 10 euros

and also two stamps for England, please

- ▶ e mais dois selos para Inglaterra, por favor  
[ee miJ doh-ish sayloosh para inglatherra poor favohr]

do you have some airmail stickers?

- ▶ tem autocolantes para via aérea?  
[tayng owtookoolantsh para vee-a a-ehr-ya]

do you have any mail for me?

- ▶ há algum correio para mim?  
[a algoom koorray-oo para meeng]

cartas	letters
encomendas	parcels

# 13. Restaurants

bill	a conta	[kohnta]
menu	a ementa	[emaynta]
table	a mesa	[mayza]

can we have a non-smoking table?

▶ queremos uma mesa para não fumadores  
[kiraymooz ooma mayza para nowng foomadohrish]

there are two of us

▶ é para duas pessoas  
[eh para doo-ash pisoh-ash]

there are four of us

▶ é para quatro pessoas  
eh para kwatroo pisoh-ash]

what's this?

▶ o que é isto?  
[oo k-yeh eeshtoo]

é um tipo de peixe ◀  
[eh oong teepoo di paysh]  
it's a type of fish

é uma especialidade local ◀  
it's a local speciality  
[eh ooma shpis-yalidad lookal]

venha cá que eu mostro-lhe ◀  
[vayn-ya ka ki ay-oo moshtrool-yi]  
come inside and I'll show you

we would like two of these, one of these, and one of those

▶ queremos dois destes, um destes e um desses  
[kiraymooJ doh-ish dayshtish, oong daystish ee oong daysish]

▶ e para beber?  
[ee para bibayr]  
and to drink?

red wine  
▶ vinho tinto  
[veen-yoo teentoo]

white wine  
▶ vinho branco  
[veen-yoo brankoo]

a beer and two orange juices

▶ uma cerveja e dois sumos de laranja  
[ooma sirvayJa ee doh-ish soomooJ di laranJa]

some more bread please

▶ mais pão, por favor  
[mish powng poor favohr]

▶ estava tudo bem?  
[shtava toodoo bayng]  
how was your meal?

excellent, very nice!  
▶ excelente, muito bom!  
[ish-selaynt mweengtoo bong]

▶ mais alguma coisa?  
[miz algooma koh-iza]  
anything else?

just the bill thanks  
▶ apenas a conta, por favor  
[apaynaz a kohnta poor favohr]

# 14. Shopping

posso ajudá-la? ◀  
 [posoo aJoodala]  
 can I help you?

can I just have a look around?      yes, I'm looking for ...  
 ▶ posso só dar uma olhada?      sim, queria ...  
 [posoo saw dar ooma ol-yada]      [seeng kiree-a ...]

how much is this?      trinta e dois euros ◀  
 ▶ quanto custa isto?      [treentī doh-iz ay-ooroosh]  
 [kwantoo kooshta eeshtoo]      thirty-two euros

OK, I think I'll have to leave it; it's a little too expensive for me  
 ▶ tudo bem, acho que vou ter de desistir, é caro demais para mim  
 [toodoo bayng, ashoo ki voh tayr di dizishteer eh karoo dimīsh para meeng]

e que tal este? ◀  
 [ee ki tal aysht]  
 how about this?

can I pay by credit card?  
 ▶ posso pagar com cartão de crédito?  
 [posoo pagar kong kartowng di krehditoo]

it's too big      it's too small  
 ▶ é demasiado grande      ▶ é demasiado pequeno  
 [eh dimaz-yadoo grand]      [eh dimaz-yadoo pikaynoo]

it's for my son – he's about this high  
 ▶ é para o meu filho – ele é mais ou menos deste tamanho  
 [eh paroo may-oo feel-yoo ayl eh mīz oh maynoosh daysht taman-yoo]

▶ mais alguma coisa?      that's all thanks  
 [mīz algooma koh-iza]      ▶ isso é tudo obrigada  
 will there be anything else?      [eesoo eh toodoo obrigada]

make it twenty euros and I'll take it  
 ▶ reduza para vinte euros e eu compro  
 [ridoza para veent ay-ooroosh ee ay-oo kohmproo]

fine, I'll take it  
 ▶ está bem, fico com ele  
 [shta bayng feekoo kong ayl]

aberto  
caixa  
fechado

open  
cash desk  
closed

saldos  
trocar

sale  
to exchange

## 15. Sightseeing

<b>art gallery</b>	a galeria de arte	[galiree-a dart]
<b>bus tour</b>	uma excursão de autocarro	[shkoorsowng di owtookarroo]
<b>city centre</b>	o centro da cidade	[sayntroo da sidad]
<b>closed</b>	fechado	[fishadoo]
<b>guide</b>	o guia	[gee-a]
<b>museum</b>	o museu	[moozay-oo]
<b>open</b>	aberto	[abehrtoo]

I'm interested in seeing the old town

- ▶ estou interessado em conhecer a cidade antiga  
[shtoh intrisadoo ayng kon-yisayr a sidad anteeega]

are there guided tours?

- ▶ há excursões com guia?  
[a shkoorsowngsh kong gee-a]

- ▶ lamento, mas acabaram-se os lugares  
[lamayntoo maz akabarowngsi ooz loogarish]

I'm sorry, it's fully booked

how much would you charge to drive us around for four hours?

- ▶ quanto cobraria para nos levar a passear por quatro horas?  
[kwantoo koobrarree-a para nooJ livar a pas-yar poor kwatroo orash]

can we book tickets for the concert here?

- ▶ podemos reservar bilhetes para o concerto aqui?  
[poodaymoosh rizirvar bil-yaytsh paroo konsayrtoo akee]

▶ sim, em que nome?

[seeng ayng ki nohm]

yes, in what name?

▶ qual é o cartão de crédito?

[kwaleh oo kartowng di krehditoo]

which credit card?

where do we get the tickets?

▶ onde levantamos os bilhetes?

[ohnd livantamooz ooj bil-yaytsh]

levante-os na entrada ◀

[livant-yoosh na aynturada]

just pick them up at the entrance

is it open on Sundays?

▶ abrem aos domingos?

[abrayng owJ doomeengoosh]

how much is it to get in?

▶ quanto é a entrada?

[kwantweh a aynturada]

are there reductions for groups of 6?

- ▶ dão desconto para grupos de seis pessoas?  
[downg dishkohntoo para groopooJ di saysh pishoh-ash]

that was really impressive!

▶ foi sensacional!

[foh-i saynsas-yoona]

## 16. Trains

to change trains platform	mudar de comboio a plataforma	[moodar di komboy-oo] [plataforma]
return	um bilhete de ida e volta	[bil-yayt deedi volta]
single station	um bilhete de ida a estação	[bil-yayt deeda] [shtasowng]
stop	a paragem	[paraJayng]
ticket	o bilhete	[bil-yayt]

how much is ...?

▶ quanto é ...?  
[kwantweh ...]

a single, second class to ...

▶ um bilhete de ida, segunda classe para ...  
[oong bil-yayt deeda sigoonda klass para ...]

two returns, second class to ...

▶ dois bilhetes de ida e volta, segunda classe para...  
[doh-ish bil-yaytsh deedi volta sigoonda klass para ...]

for today

▶ para hoje  
[para ohJ]

for tomorrow

▶ para amanhã  
[para aman-yang]

for next Tuesday

▶ para a próxima terça-feira  
[para prosima tayrsa fayra]

há um suplemento para o Intercidades ◀  
[a oong sooplimalyntoo paroo intersidadsh]  
there's a supplement for the Intercity

deseja reservar o seu assento? ◀  
[disayJa rizirvar oo say-oo asayntoo]  
do you want to make a seat reservation?

tem de mudar de comboio em Entroncamento ◀  
[tayng di moodar di komboy-oo ayng aytronkamayntoo]  
you have to change at Entroncamento

is this seat free?

▶ este lugar está livre?  
[aysht loogar shta leevr]

excuse me, which station are we at?

▶ se faz favor, que estação é esta?  
[si fash favohr ki shtasowng eh ehshja]

is this where I change for Oporto?

▶ é aqui que faço a mudança para o Porto?  
[eh akee ki faswa moodansa paroo pohrtoo]

**English**



Portuguese





## A

- a, an\* **um, uma** [oong, ooma]  
 about: about 20 **mais ou menos vinte** [miz oh maynoosh veent]  
 it's about 5 o'clock **por volta das cinco** [poor – seenkoo]  
 a film about Portugal **um filme sobre Portugal** [oong feelm sohbr poortoogal]  
 above **acima** [aseema]  
 abroad **no estrangeiro** [noo shtranJayroo]  
 absolutely! (I agree) **com certeza!** [kong sirtayza]  
 absorbent cotton **o algodão em rama** [algoodowng ayng]  
 accelerator **o acelerador** [asiliradohr]  
 accept **aceitar** [asaytar]  
 accident **o acidente** [aseedaynt]  
 there's been an accident **houve um acidente** [ohv oong]  
 accommodation **o alojamento** [alooJamayntoo]  
 accurate **exacto** [ezatoo]  
 ache **a dor** [dohr]  
 my back aches **tenho dor nas costas** [tayn-yoo – nash koshtash]  
 across: across the road **do outro lado da rua** [doo ohtroo ladoo da roo-a]  
 adapter **o adaptador** [adaptadohr]  
 address **a morada** [moorada]  
 what's your address? **qual é a sua morada?** [kwál eh a soo-a]  
 address book **o livro de moradas** [leevroo di mooradash], **o livro de endereços** [ayndirayssoosh]  
 admission charge **a entrada** [ayntrada]  
 adult (man/woman) **o adulto** [adooltoo], **a adulta**  
 advance: in advance **adiantado** [ad-yantadoo]  
 aeroplane **o avião** [av-yowng]  
 Africa **a África**  
 African (adj) **africano** [afrikanoo]  
 after **depois** [dipoh-ish]  
 after you **you você primeiro** [vosay primayroo]  
 after lunch **depois do almoço** [dwalmohsoo]  
 afternoon **a tarde** [tard]  
 in the afternoon **à tarde**  
 this afternoon **esta tarde** [ehshta]  
 aftershave **o aftershave**  
 aftersun cream **a loção para depois do sol** [loosowng – dipoh-ish doo]  
 afterwards **depois**  
 again **outra vez** [ohtra vaysh]  
 against **contra**  
 age **a idade** [eedad]  
 ago: a week ago **há uma semana** [a ooma simana]  
 an hour ago **há uma hora** [ora]  
 agree: I agree **concordo** [konkordoo]  
 AIDS **a SIDA** [seeda]  
 air **o ar**  
 by air **de avião** [dav-yowng]

air-conditioning o ar condicionado [kondis-yoonadoo]  
 airmail: by airmail por via aérea [poor vee-a-eh-r-ya]  
 airmail envelope o envelope de avião [aynvilop dav-yowng]  
 airport o aeroporto [a-ayroopohrtoo]  
 to the airport, please para o aeroporto, se faz favor [paroo – si fash favohr]  
 airport bus o autocarro do aeroporto [owtookarroo doo]  
 aisle seat o lugar de corredor [loogar di koorridohr]  
 alarm clock o despertador [dishpirtadohr]  
 alcohol o álcool [alko-ol]  
 alcoholic alcoólico [alko-olikoo]  
 all: all the boys todos os meninos [tohdooz ooJ mineenoosh]  
 all the girls todas as meninas [tohdaz aJ mineenash]  
 all of it todo [tohdoo]  
 all of them todos [tohdooosh]  
 that's all, thanks (said by man/woman) é tudo, obrigado/obrigada [eh toodoo obrigadoo]  
 allergic: I'm allergic to ... (said by man/woman) sou alérgico/alérgica a ... [soh alehrjikoo]  
 allowed: is it allowed? é permitido? [eh pirmitedo]  
 all right está bem [shta bayng]  
 I'm all right estou bem [shtoh]  
 are you all right? (fam) estás bem? [shtash]  
 (pol) está bem? [shta]

almond a amêndoa [amayndoo-a]  
 almost quase [kwaz]  
 alone só [saw]  
 alphabet o alfabeto [alfabetoo]

a	a	j	Jota	s	ehs
b	bay	k	kapa	t	tay
c	say	l	el	u	oo
d	day	m	em	v	vay
e	eh	n	en	w	vay dooploo
f	ehf	o	o	x	sheesh
g	Jay	p	pay	y	eepsilon
h	aga	q	kay	z	zay
i	ee	r	err		

already já [Ja]  
 also também [tambayng]  
 although embora [aymbora]  
 altogether totalmente [tootalmaynt]  
 always sempre [saympr]  
 am\*: I am sou [soh]; estou [shtoh]  
 a.m.: at seven a.m. às sete da manhã [ash – man-yang]  
 amazing (surprising) espantoso [shpantohzoo]  
 (very good) estupendo [shtoopayndoo]  
 ambulance a ambulância [amboolans-ya]  
 call an ambulance! chame uma ambulância! [sham ooma]  
 America a América  
 American americano [amirikanoo]  
 I'm American (man/woman) sou americano/americana

among **entre** [ayngtr]  
 amount a **quantia** [kwantee-ya]  
 amp: a 13-amp fuse **um fusível de treze amperes** [oong foozeevel di – ampehrish]  
 and **e** [ee]  
 angry **zangado**  
 animal **o animal**  
 ankle **o tornozelo** [toornoozayloo]  
 anniversary (wedding) **o aniversário (de casamento)** [anivirsar-yoo (di kazamayntoo)]  
 annoy: this man's annoying me **este homem está a aborrecer-me** [aysht ohmayng shta aboorrisayrmi]  
 annoying **aborrecido** [aboorriseedoo], **importuno** [importoonoo]  
 another **outro** [ohtroo]  
 can we have another room? **pode dar-nos outro quarto?** [pod dar-nooz – kwartoo]  
 another beer, please **outra cerveja, por favor** [sirvayJa poor favohr]  
 antibiotics **os antibióticos** [antib-yotikoosh]  
 antifreeze **o anticongelante** [–konJilant]  
 antihistamines **os anti-histamínicos** [–ishtameenikoosh]  
 antique: is it an antique? **é uma antiguidade?** [eh ooma antigweedad]  
 antique shop **a casa de antiguidades** [kaza dantigweedadsh]

antiseptic **o anti-séptico**  
 any: have you got any bread/tomatoes? **tem pão/tomates?** [tayng]  
 do you have any? **tem?**  
 sorry, I don't have any **desculpe, não tenho** [dishkoolp nowng tayn-yoo]  
 anybody\* **alguém** [algayng]  
 does anybody speak English? **alguém fala inglês?** [inglaysh]  
 there wasn't anybody there **não estava lá ninguém** [nowng shtava la ningayng]  
 anything\* **qualquer coisa** [kwalkehr koh-iza]

## dialogues

anything else? **mais alguma coisa?** [miz algooma koh-iza]  
 nothing else, thanks (said by man/woman) **mais nada, obrigado/obrigada** [obrigadoo]

would you like anything to drink? **gostaria de beber alguma coisa?** [goostaree-a di bibayr]  
 I don't want anything, thanks (said by man/woman) **não quero nada, obrigado/obrigada** [nowng kehroo]

apart from **além de** [alayng di]  
 apartment **o apartamento** [apartamayntoo]

apartment block o **bloco de apartamentos** [blokoo dapartamayntoosh]  
 aperitif o **aperitivo** [apiriteevoo]  
 apology as **desculpas** [diskoolpash]  
 appendicitis a **apendicite** [apendi-seet]  
 appetizer a **entrada** [ayntrada]  
 apple a **maçã** [masang]  
 appointment a **marcação** [markasowng]

## dialogue

good morning, how can I help you? **bom dia, que deseja?** [bong dee-a ki disayJa]  
 I'd like to make an appointment **queria fazer uma marcação** [kiree-a fazayr]  
 what time would you like? **que hora prefere?** [k-yora prefehri]  
 three o'clock **três horas** [trayz orash]  
 I'm afraid that's not possible, is four o'clock all right? **infelizmente, não é possível, quatro horas está bem?** [infilijumayngt nowng eh pooseevil kwatro orash shta bayng]  
 yes, that will be fine **sim, está bem** [seeng]  
 the name was ...? **o nome é ...?** [oo nohm]

apricot o **damasco** [damashkoo]  
 April **Abril** [abree]  
 Arab (adj) **árabe** [arabi]  
 are\*: we are **somos** [sohmoosh]; **estamos** [shtamoosh]  
 you are (você) é [(vosay)-eh]; (você) **está** [shta]  
 they are **são** [sowng]; **estão** [shtowng]  
 area a **região** [ri-j-yowng]  
 area code o **código**  
 arm o **braço** [brasoo]  
 arrange: will you arrange it for us? **pode organizar isto para nós?** [podi - eeshtoo - nosh]  
 arrival a **chegada** [shigada]  
 arrive **chegar**  
 when do we arrive? a **que horas chegamos?** [k-yorash shigamoosh]  
 has my fax arrived yet? **meu fax já chegou?** [may-oo - Ja shigoh]  
 we arrived today **chegámos hoje** [shigamoosh ohJ]  
 art a **arte** [art]  
 art gallery a **galeria de arte** [galiree-a dart]  
 artist (man/woman) o/a **artista** [arteeshta]  
 as: as big as **tão grande quanto** [towng grand kwantoo]  
 as soon as possible **logo que possível** [logoo ki pooseevil]  
 ashtray o **cinzeiro** [sinzayroo]  
 ask **perguntar** [pirgoontar], **pedir** [pideer]  
 I didn't ask for this **não pedi isto** [nowng pidee eeshtoo]

could you ask him to ...?  
**importa-se de lhe pedir que ...?** [importasi di l-yi – ki]  
 asleep: she's asleep **ela está a dormir** [ehla shta a doormeer]  
 aspirin **a aspirina** [ashpireena]  
 asthma **a asma** [aJma]  
 astonishing **espantoso** [shpantohzoo]  
 at: at the hotel **no hotel** [noo]  
 at the station **na estação** [nashtasowng]  
 at six o'clock **às seis horas** [ash sayz orash]  
 at Américo's **na casa do Américo** [dwamehrikoo]  
 athletics **o atletismo** [atleteeJmoo]  
 Atlantic Ocean **o Oceano Atlântico** [ohs-yanoo atlantikoo]  
 attractive **atraente** [atra-aynt]  
 aubergine **a beringela** [bireenJehla]  
 August **Agosto** [agohshtoo]  
 aunt **a tia** [tee-a]  
 Australia **a Austrália** [owshtral-ya]  
 Australian (adj) **australiano** [owshtral-yanoo]  
 I'm Australian (man/woman) **sou australiano/australiana** [soh]  
 automatic **automático** [owtoomatikoo]  
 automatic teller **o caixa automático** [kisha owtoomatikoo]  
 autumn **o Outono** [ohtohnoo]  
 in the autumn **no Outono** [noo]

avenue **a avenida** [avineeda]  
 average (not good) **mais ou menos** [miz oh maynoosh]  
 on average **em média** [ayng mehd-ya]  
 awake: is he awake? **ele já acordou?** [ayl Ja akoordoh]  
 away: go away! **vá-se embora!** [vasi aymbora]  
 is it far away? **fica longe?** [feeka lohnJ]  
 awful **horrível** [ohrreevil]  
 axle **o eixo** [ayshoo]

## B

baby **o bebé** [bebeh]  
 baby food **a comida de bebé** [koomeeda di]  
 baby's bottle **o biberão** [bibirowng]  
 baby-sitter **a baby-sitter**  
 back (of body) **as costas** [koshtash] (back part) **a parte posterior** [part pooshteriohr]  
 at the back **atrás** [atrash]  
 can I have my money back? **posso reaver o meu dinheiro?** [posoo r-yavayr oo may-oo deen-yayroo]  
 to come/go back **voltar**  
 backache **a dor nas costas** [dohr nash koshtash]  
 bacon **o bacon**  
 bad **mau** [mow], (f) **má**  
 a bad headache **uma dor de cabeça forte** [ooma dohr di kabaysa fort]

- badly **mal**
- bag o **saco** [sakoo]  
(handbag) a **mala** de mão [di mowng]  
(suitcase) a **mala**
- baggage a **bagagem** [bagaJayng]
- baggage check o **depósito de bagagem** [dipozitoo di bagaJayng]
- baggage claim a **reclamação de bagagens** [riklamasowng di bagaJayngsh]
- bakery a **padaria** [padaree-a]
- balcony a **varanda**  
a room with a balcony **um quarto com varanda** [oong kwartoo kong]
- bald **careca** [karehka]
- ball a **bola**  
(small) a **bolinha** [boleen-ya]
- ballet o **ballet**
- ballpoint pen a **caneta esférica** [shfiroo-grafika]
- banana a **banana**
- band (musical) a **banda**
- bandage a **ligadura** [ligadoora]
- Bandaid® o **adesivo** [adezeevoo]
- bank (money) o **banco** [bankoo]
- bank account a **conta bancária** [bankar-ya]
- bar o **bar**  
a bar of chocolate **uma tablete de chocolate** [tableht di shookoolat]
- barber's o **barbeiro** [barbayroo]
- basket o **cesto** [sayshtoo]  
(in shop) o **cesto de compras** [di kohmprash]
- bath o **banho** [ban-yoo]  
can I have a bath? **posso tomar banho?** [posoo toomar]
- bathroom a **casa de banho** [kaza di]  
with a private bathroom **com casa de banho** [kong]
- bath towel a **toalha de banho** [twal-ya]
- bathtub a **banheira** [ban-yayra]
- battery a **pilha** [peel-ya]  
(for car) a **bateria** [batiree-a]
- bay a **baía** [ba-ee-a]
- be\* **ser** [sayr]; **estar** [shtar]
- beach a **praia** [pri-a]  
on the beach **na praia**
- beach mat o **colchão de praia** [kolshowng di pri-a]
- beach umbrella o **chapéu de sol** [shapeh-oo]
- beans os **feijões** [faiJoyngsh]  
French beans os **feijões-verdes** [-vayrdsh]
- broad beans as **favas** [favash]
- beard a **barba**
- beautiful **bonito** [booneetoo]
- because **porque** [poorkay]  
because of ... **por causa do ...** [poor kowza doo]
- bed a **cama**  
I'm going to bed now **vou para a cama agora** [voh]
- bed and breakfast **alojamento e pequeno almoço** [alooJamayntwee pikaynoo almohsoo]

bedroom o quarto [kwartoo]  
 beef a carne de vaca [karn di]  
 beer a cerveja [sirvajJa]  
 two beers, please duas  
 cervejas, por favor [doo-ash  
 sirvajJash poor favohr]  
 before antes [antsh]  
 begin começar [koomesar]  
 when does it begin? quando  
 é que começa? [kwandoo eh ki  
 koomehsa]  
 beginner (man/woman) o/a  
 principiante [prinsip-yant]  
 beginning: at the beginning no  
 início [noo inees-yoo]  
 behind atrás [atrash]  
 behind me atrás de mim [di  
 meeng]  
 beige bege  
 Belgian (adj) belga  
 Belgium a Bélgica [behJjika]  
 believe acreditar  
 below abaixo [abíshoo]  
 belt o cinto [seentoo]  
 bend (in road) a curva [koorva]  
 berth (on ship) o beliche [bileesh]  
 beside: beside the ... junto  
 da ... [Joontoo]  
 best o melhor [mil-yor]  
 better melhor  
 are you feeling better? está  
 melhor? [shita]  
 between entre [ayntr]  
 beyond para além de [paralayng  
 di]  
 bicycle a bicicleta [bisiklehta]  
 big grande [grand]  
 too big grande demais [dimísh]  
 it's not big enough não é

suficientemente grande  
 [nowng eh soofis-yayntimaynt]  
 bike a bicicleta [bisiklehta]  
 (motorbike) a motocicleta  
 [mootoosiklehta]  
 bikini o bikini  
 bill a conta  
 (US) a nota  
 could I have the bill, please?  
 pode-me dar a conta, por  
 favor? [pod-mi - poor favohr]  
 bin o caixote de lixo [kíshot di  
 leeshoo]  
 bin liners os sacos de lixo  
 [sakoosh]  
 bird o pássaro [pasaroo]  
 birthday o dia de anos [dee-a  
 danoosh]  
 happy birthday! feliz  
 aniversário! [fileez anivirsar-yoo]  
 biscuit a bolacha [boolasha]  
 bit: a little bit um pouco [oong  
 pohkoo]  
 a big bit um pedaço grande  
 [pidasoo grand]  
 a bit of ... um pedaço de ...  
 a bit expensive um pouco  
 caro [pohkoo karoo]  
 bite (by insect) a picada [pikada]  
 (by dog) a mordedura  
 [moordedoora]  
 bitter (taste etc) amargo  
 [amargoo]  
 black preto [praytoo]  
 blanket o cobertor [koobirtohr]  
 bleach (for toilet) a lixívia  
 [lisheev-ya]  
 bless you! santinho! [santeen-  
 yoo]

blind **cego** [sehgoo]  
 blinds **as persianas** [pirs-yanash]  
 blister **a bolha** [bol-ya]  
 blocked (road) **cortado**  
 [koortadoo]  
 (pipe, sink) **entupido**  
 [ayntoopedoo]  
 blond (adj) **louro** [lohroo]  
 blood **o sangue** [sang]  
 high blood pressure **a tensão arterial alta** [taynsowng artir-ya]  
 blouse **a blusa** [blooza]  
 blow-dry **secar com secador**  
 [kong sikadohr]  
 I'd like a cut and blow-dry  
**queria cortar e fazer brushing**  
 [kiree-a – ee fazayr]  
 blue **azul** [azool]  
 blue eyes **os olhos azuis** [ol-  
 yoosh azoo-ish]  
 blusher **o blusher**  
 boarding house **a pensão**  
 [paynsowng]  
 boarding pass **o cartão de embarque** [kartowng daymbark]  
 boat **o barco** [barkoo]  
 (for passengers) **o ferry-boat**  
 body **o corpo** [kohrpoo]  
 boiled egg **o ovo cozido** [ohvoo  
 koozeedoo]  
 boiler **a caldeira** [kaldayra]  
 bone **o osso** [ohsoo]  
 (in fish) **a espinha** [shpeen-ya]  
 bonnet (of car) **o capot** [kapoh]  
 book **o livro** [leevroo]  
 (verb) **reservar** [rizirvar]  
 can I book a seat? **posso  
 reservar um lugar?** [posoo  
 – oong loogar]

## dialogue

I'd like to book a table for  
 two **queria reservar uma  
 mesa para dois** [kiree-a  
 – ooma mayza para doh-ish]  
 what time would you like  
 it booked for? **para que  
 horas?** [k-yorash]  
 half past seven **sete e meia**  
**[seh-tee-may-a]**  
 that's fine **está bem** [shta  
 bayng]  
 and your name? **e o seu  
 nome?** [yoo say-oo nohm]

bookshop **a livraria** [livraree-a]  
 bookstore **a livraria** [livraree-a]  
 boot (footwear) **a bota**  
 (of car) **o porta-bagagens**  
**[porta-bagaJayngsh]**  
 border (of country) **a fronteira**  
**[frontayra]**  
 bored: I'm bored (said by  
 man/woman) **estou chateado/  
 chateada** [shtoh shat-yadoo]  
 boring **maçador** [masadohr]  
 born: I was born in  
 Manchester **nasci em  
 Manchester** [nash-see ayng]  
 I was born in 1960 **nasci em  
 mil novecentos e sessenta**  
 borrow **pedir emprestado**  
**[pideer aymprishtadoo]**  
 may I borrow ...? **posso  
 pedir ... emprestado?** [posoo]  
 both **ambos** [amboosh]  
 bother: sorry to bother you  
**desculpe incomodá-lo**



[dishkoolp eenkoo-moodaloo]  
 bottle a **garrafa**  
 a bottle of house red **uma garrafa de vinho da casa tinto**  
 [ooma – di veen-yoo da kaza teentoo]  
 bottle-opener o **abre-garrafas**  
 [abrigarrafash]  
 bottom (of person) o **traseiro**  
 [trazayroo]  
 at the bottom of ... (hill) **no sopé do ...** [noo soopeh doo]  
 box a **caixa** [kísha]  
 box office a **bilheteira** [bil-yitayra]  
 boy o **rapaz** [rapash]  
 boyfriend o **namorado**  
 [namooradoo]  
 bra o **soutien** [soot-yang]  
 bracelet a **pulseira** [poolsayra]  
 brake o **travão** [travowng]  
 brandy o **brandy**  
 Brazil **Brasil** [brazeel]  
 Brazilian (adj) **brasileiro**  
 [brazilayroo]  
 bread o **pão** [powng]  
 white bread o **pão branco**  
 [brankoo]  
 brown bread o **pão escuro**  
 [shkoooro]  
 wholemeal bread o **pão integral**  
 [eentigral]  
 break **partir**  
 I've broken the ... **quebrei o/a ...** [kibray oo]  
 I think I've broken my wrist **acho que parti o pulso** [ashoo ki – oo poolsoo]  
 break down **avariar**

I've broken down **meu carro avariou** [may-oo karro avari-oh]  
 breakdown (mechanical) a **avaria**  
 [avaree-a]  
 breakdown service o **pronto-socorro** [prohntoo sookohrroo]  
 breakfast o **pequeno almoço**  
 [pikaynoo almohsoo]  
 break-in: I've had a break-in **minha casa foi roubada**  
 [meen-ya kaza foh-i rohada]  
 breast o **peito** [paytoo]  
 breathe **respirar** [rishpirar]  
 breeze a **brisa** [breeza]  
 bridge (over river) a **ponte** [pohnt]  
 brief **breve** [brehv]  
 briefcase a **pasta** [pashta]  
 bright (light etc) **brilhante** [bril-yant]  
 bright red **vermelho vivo**  
 [veevoo]  
 brilliant (idea, person) **brilhante**  
 [bril-yant]  
 bring **trazer** [trazayr]  
 I'll bring it back later **trago isto de volta mais tarde** [tragoo eeshtoo di – mish tard]  
 Britain a **Grã-Bretanha** [grang britan-ya]  
 British **britânico** [britanikoo]  
 brochure o **folheto** [fool-yaytoo]  
 broken **partido** [parteedoo]  
 bronchitis **bronquite** [bronkeet]  
 brooch o **alfinete** [alfinayt]  
 broom a **vassoura** [vasohra]  
 brother o **irmão** [eermowng]  
 brother-in-law o **cunhado**  
 [koon-yadoo]  
 brown **castanho** [kashtan-yoo]

bruise a **contusão** [kontoozowng]  
 brush (for hair, cleaning) a **escova** [shkova]  
 (artist's) o **pincel** [peensehl]  
 bucket o **balde** [bowld]  
 buffet car a **carruagem**  
 restaurante [karrwa-Jayng  
 rishtowrant]  
 buggy (for child) a **cadeirinha de**  
**bebé** [kadayreen-ya di bebeh]  
 building o **edifício** [idifees-yoo]  
 bulb (light bulb) a **lâmpada**  
 bullfight a **tourada** [tohrada]  
 bullfighter o **tooureiro**  
 [tohrayroo]  
 bullring a **praça de touros**  
 [prasa di tohroosh]  
 bull-running as **garraíadas**  
 [garri-adash]  
 bumper o **pára-choques** [para-  
 shoksh]  
 bunk o **beliche** [bileesh]  
 bureau de change o **câmbio**  
 [kamb-yoo]  
 burglary o **roubo** [rohboo]  
 burn a **queimadura**  
 [kaymadoora]  
 (verb) **queimar**  
 burnt: this is burnt **isto está**  
**queimado** [eeshtoo shta  
 kaymadoo]  
 burst: a burst pipe **um**  
**cano rebentado** [oong kanoo  
 ribayntadoo]  
 bus o **autocarro** [owtookarroo]  
 what number bus is it  
 to ...? **qual é o número do**  
**autocarro para ...?** [kwal-eh oo  
 noomiroo doo]

when is the next bus to ...?  
**a que horas é o próximo**  
**autocarro para ...?** [k-yoraz eh  
 oo prosimoo]  
 what time is the last bus?  
**a que horas é o último**  
**autocarro?** [ooltimoo]

## dialogue

does this bus go to ...?  
**este autocarro vai para ...?**  
 [aysht – vi]  
 no, you need a number ...  
**não, tem que apanhar o**  
**número ...** [nowng tayng  
 k-yapang-yar oo noomiroo]

business o **negócios** [nigos-  
 yoosh]

bus station a **estação dos**  
**autocarros** [shtasowng dooz  
 owtookarroosh]

bus stop a **paragem do**  
**autocarro** [paraJayng doo  
 owtookarroo]

bust o **peito** [paytoo]

busy (restaurant etc) **frequentado**  
 [frikwayntadoo]

I'm busy tomorrow (said by  
 man/woman) **estou ocupado/**  
**ocupada amanhã** [shtoh  
 okoopadoo – aman-yang]

but **mas** [mash]

butcher's o **talho** [tal-yoo]

butter a **manteiga** [mantayga]

button o **botão** [bootowng]

buy **comprar**

where can I buy ...? **onde**

posso comprar ...? [ohnd  
posoo]  
by\*: by bus **de autocarro**  
[dowtookarroo]  
by car **de carro** [di karroo]  
written by ... **escrito por ...**  
[shkreetoo poor]  
by the window **à janela**  
by the sea **à beira-mar**  
by Thursday **na quinta-feira**  
bye **adeus** [aday-oosh]

## C

cabbage **a couve** [kohv]  
cabin (on ship) **o camarote**  
[kamarot]  
cable car **o teleférico**  
[teleferrickoo]  
café **o café** [kafeh]  
cagoule **o impermeável de  
nylon** [impirmia-vil di]  
cake **o bolo** [bohloo]  
cake shop **a pastelaria** [pashtila-  
ree-a]  
call **chamar** [shamar]  
(to phone) **telefonar**  
[telefoonar]  
what's it called? **como se  
chama isto?** [kohmoo si shama  
eeshtoo]  
he/she is called ... **ele/ela  
chama-se ...** [ayl/ehla  
shamasi]  
please call the doctor **por  
favor, chame o médico** [poor  
favoehr sham-yoo mehdikoo]  
please give me a call at ...  
a.m. tomorrow **chame-me,  
por favor, às ... horas amanhã**  
[shami-mi – ash ... orash aman-  
yang]  
please ask him to call me  
**por favor, peça a ele que  
me telefone** [pesa-a ayl ki-mi  
telefohn]  
call back: I'll call back later  
**volto mais tarde** [voltoo mish  
tard]  
(phone back) **volto a  
telefonar mais tarde** [voltwa  
telefoonar]  
call round: I'll call round  
tomorrow **vou aí amanhã** [voh  
a-ee aman-yang]  
camcorder **a câmara de vídeo**  
[di veed-yoo]  
camera **a máquina fotográfica**  
[makina footoografika]  
camera shop **a loja de artigos  
fotográficos** [loJa darteegoosh  
fotografikoosh]  
camp **acampar**  
can we camp here? **podemos  
acampar aqui?** [poodaymoosh  
– akee]  
camping gas **o gás para  
campismo** [gash par  
kampeejmoo]  
campsite **o parque de  
campismo** [park di kampeejmoo]  
can **a lata**  
a can of beer **uma lata de  
cerveja** [di sirvayJa]  
can\*: can you ...? **você pode  
...?** [vosay pod]  
can I have ...? **posso ter ...?**

[posoo tayr]  
 I can't ... não posso ... [nowng]  
 Canada o Canadá  
 Canadian canadiano [kanad-  
 yanoo]  
 I'm Canadian (man/woman) sou  
 canadiano/canadiana [soh]  
 canal o canal  
 cancel cancelar [kansilar]  
 candle a vela  
 candies os rebuçados  
 [riboosadoosh]  
 canoe a canoa [kanoh-a]  
 canoeing a canoagem [kanwa-  
 Jayng]  
 can-opener o abre-latas  
 [abrilatash]  
 cap (hat) o boné [booneh]  
 (of bottle) a tampa  
 car o carro [karroo]  
 by car de carro  
 caravan a roulotte [rootot]  
 caravan site o parque de  
 campismo [park di kampeeJmoo]  
 carburettor o carburador  
 [karbooradohr]  
 card (birthday etc) o cartão  
 [kartowng]  
 here's my (business) card  
 aqui está o meu cartão (de  
 visitas) [akee shta oo may-oo  
 kartowng (di vizeetash)]  
 cardigan o casaco de malha  
 [kazakoo di mal-ya]  
 cardphone o telefone de  
 cartão [telefohn di kartowng]  
 careful cuidadoso [kwidadohzoo]  
 be careful! cuidado!  
 [kwidadoo]

caretaker (man/woman) o/a  
 guarda [gwarda]  
 car ferry o ferry-boat  
 car hire o aluguer de  
 automóveis [aloogeer  
 dowtoomovaysh]  
 carnival o carnaval  
 car park o parque de  
 estacionamento [park di shtas-  
 yonamayntoo]  
 carpet a carpete [karpeht]  
 carriage (of train) a carruagem  
 [karrwa-Jayng]  
 carrier bag o saco plástico  
 [sakoo plashtikoo]  
 carrot a cenoura [sinohra]  
 carry levar [livar]  
 carry-cot o porta-bebés [porta-  
 bebehsh]  
 carton o pacote [pakot]  
 carwash a lavagem automática  
 [lavaJayng owtoomatika]  
 case (suitcase) a mala  
 cash o dinheiro [deen-yayroo]  
 (verb) descontar [dishkongtar]  
 will you cash this for me?  
 pode descontar isto para  
 mim? [pod – eeshtoo – meeng]  
 cash desk a caixa [kísha]  
 cash dispenser o caixa  
 automático [owtoomatikoo]  
 cassette a cassete  
 cassette recorder o gravador  
 de cassetes [gravadohr di]  
 castle o castelo [kashtehloo]  
 casualty department o serviço  
 de urgências [sirveesoo  
 doorJayns-yash]  
 cat o gato [gatoo]

catch **pegar**, **apanhar** [apan-yar]  
 where do we catch the  
 bus to ...? **onde podemos**  
**apanhar o autocarro para ...?**  
 [ohnd poodaymooz apan-yar oo  
 owtookarroo]  
 cathedral **a catedral** [katidral]  
 Catholic (adj) **católico**  
 [katolikoo]  
 cauliflower **a couve-flor** [kohv-  
 flor]  
 cave **a caverna**  
 ceiling **o tecto** [tehtoo]  
 celery **o alho francês** [al-yoo  
 fransaysh]  
 cellar (for wine) **a cave** [kav]  
 cellular phone **o telefone**  
**celular** [telefohn siloolar]  
 cemetery **o cemitério** [simitehr-  
 yoo]  
 centigrade\* **centígrado**  
 [senteegradoo]  
 centimetre\* **o centímetro**  
 [senteemitroo]  
 central **central** [sen-tral]  
 central heating **o aquecimento**  
**central** [akesimayntoo]  
 centre **o centro** [sayntroo]  
 how do we get to the city  
 centre? **como é que vamos**  
**para o centro da cidade?**  
 [kohmoo eh ki vamoosh – oo  
 sayntroo da sidad]  
 cereal **os cereais** [siri-ish]  
 certainly **certamente**  
 [sirtamaynt]  
 certainly not **certamente que**  
**não** [ki nowng]  
 chair **a cadeira** [kadayra]

champagne **o champanhe**  
 [shampan-yi]  
 change (money) **o troco**  
 [trohkoo]  
 (verb: money) **trocar** [trookar]  
 can I change this for ...?  
**posso trocar isto por ...?**  
 [posoo – eeshtoo]  
 I don't have any change **não**  
**tenho troco** [nowng tayn-yoo]  
 can you give me change for  
 a 20 euro note? **pode trocar-**  
**me uma nota de vinte euros?**  
 [pod trookarmi ooma – di veent ay-  
 ooroosh]

## dialogue

do we have to change  
 (trains)? **temos de mudar?**  
 [taymoosh di moodar]  
 yes, change at Coimbra/  
 no, it's a direct train **sim,**  
**troque em Coimbra/não, é**  
**um comboio directo** [seeng  
 tro-keeng kweembra/nowng eh  
 oong komboh-yo direhtoo]

changed: to get changed  
**mudar de roupa** [moodar di  
 rohpa]  
 chapel **a capela** [kapehla]  
 charge **o preço** [praysoo]  
 (verb) **custar** [kooshtar]  
 charge card **o cartão de débito**  
 [kartowng di  
 dehbeetoo]  
 cheap **barato** [baratoo]  
 do you have anything

cheaper? **tem alguma coisa mais barata?** [tayng algooma koh-iza mīsh]

check (US) **o cheque** [shehk] (US: bill) **a conta**  
see bill

check **verificar**  
could you check the ..., please? **pode verificar o ..., se faz favor?** [pod – oo ... si fash favohr]

checkbook **o livro de cheques** [leev-roo di shehksh]

check card **o cartão de garantia** [kartowng di guarantee-a]

check-in **o check-in**  
check in **fazer o check-in** [fazayr oo]

where do we have to check in? **onde temos que fazer o check-in?** [ohnd taymooshk]

cheek (on face) **a bochecha** [booshaysha]

cheerio! **adeuzinho!** [aday-oozeen-yoo]

cheers! (toast) **saúde!** [sa-ood]

cheese **o queijo** [kayjiz]

chemist's **a farmácia** [fármáçia]

cheque **o cheque** [ʧeʧeɪ]  
do you take cheques? **aceitam cheques?** [tʃeɪt own: shehks]

cheque book **o livro de cheques** [leevr oodishehks]

cheque card **o cartão de garantia** [karowng di garane-ɛ]

cherry **a cereja** [si ayJa]

chess **o xadrez** [shadaysh]

chest **o peito** [payt o]

chewing gum **a pastilha elástica** [pashheel -yáasht i]

chicken **o frango** [f'angoc]

chickenpox **a varicela** [var iehl]

child **a criança** [kr yansa]

children **as crianças** [kr y ansas]

child minder **a ama**

children's pool **a piscina infantil** [pi sh-eena i nñiteel]

children's portion **a dose para crianças** [doz -kr yansas]

chin **o queixo** [kayshoc]

china **a porcelana** [poɔ s ana]

Chinese (adj) **chinês** [shi aysh]

chips **as batatas fritas** [batat as f eet as]

chocolate **o chocolate** [shokooat]

milk chocolate **o chocolate com leite** [kong lyá]

plain chocolate **o chocolate puro** [poor o]

a hot chocolate **um chocolate quente** [oong -kayn]

choose **escolher** [shkool ayr]

Christian name **o nome próprio** [nohm poɔr -ɔo]

Christmas **o Natal**

Christmas Eve **a Véspera de Natal** [vehshpi r a]

merry Christmas! **feliz Natal!** [f iee.]

church **a igreja** [i gayJa]

cider **a cidra** [seedr ɛ]

cigar **o charuto** [shaoot o]

cigarette o cigarro [sigarroo]  
 cigarette lighter o isqueiro  
 [ishkayroo]  
 cinema o cinema [sinayma]  
 circle o círculo [seerkooloo]  
 (in theatre) a plateia [platay-a]  
 city a cidade [sidad]  
 city centre o centro da cidade  
 [sayntroo]  
 clean (adj) limpo [leempoo]  
 can you clean this for me?  
 pode limpar isto para mim?  
 [pod leempar eeshtoo – meeng]  
 cleaning solution (for contact  
 lenses) a solução de limpeza  
 [sooloosowng di leempayza]  
 cleansing lotion o creme de  
 limpeza [kraym di]  
 clear claro [klaroo]  
 clever inteligente [intiliJaynt]  
 cliff o rochedo [rooshaydoo]  
 climb escalar [shkalar]  
 cling film a película aderente  
 [pileekoola adiraynt]  
 clinic a clínica [kleenika]  
 cloakroom o vestiário [visht-  
 yar-yoo]  
 clock o relógio [riloj-yoo]  
 close (verb) fechar [fishar]

## dialogue

what time do you close? a  
 que horas fecham?  
 [k-yorash fayshowng]  
 we close at 8 p.m. on  
 weekdays and 6 p.m. on  
 Saturdays fechamos à  
 oito da noite durante a

semana e às seis da tarde  
 aos sábados [fisha-mooz  
 az-oh-itoo da noh-it dooranta  
 simana yash saysh da tard owsh  
 sabadoosh]  
 do you close for lunch?  
 fecham para almoço?  
 [almohsoo]  
 yes, between 1 and 3.30  
 p.m. sim, entre a uma e as  
 três e meia da tarde [seeng  
 ayntri-a-ooma ee-ash traysh ee  
 may-a da tard]  
 closed fechado [fishadoo]  
 cloth (fabric) o tecido [tiseedoo]  
 (for cleaning etc) pano [panoo]  
 clothes a roupa [rohpa]

clothes line o estendal  
 [shtendal]  
 clothes peg a mola de roupa  
 [di rohpa]  
 cloud a nuvem [noovayng]  
 cloudy enevoadado [inivwadoo]  
 clutch a embraiagem [aymbri-  
 aJayng]  
 coach (bus) o autocarro  
 [owtookarroo]  
 (on train) a carruagem [karrwa-  
 Jayng]  
 coach station a estação dos  
 autocarros [shtasowng dooz  
 owtookarroosh]  
 coach trip a excursão  
 [shkoorsowng]  
 coast a costa [koshta]  
 on the coast na costa  
 coat (long coat) o sobretudo  
 [soobritoodoo]

(jacket) o **casaco** [kazakoo]  
 coathanger a **cruzeta**  
 [kroozayta]  
 cockroach a **barata**  
 cocoa o **cacau** [kakow]  
 coconut o **coco** [kohkoo]  
 cod o **bacalhau fresco** [bakal-yow frayshkoo]  
 dried cod o **bacalhau**  
 code (for phoning) o **indicativo**  
 [indikateevoo]  
 what's the (dialling) code for Oporto? **qual é o indicativo do Porto?** [kwal eh oo – doo pohrtoo]  
 coffee o **café** [kafeh]  
 two coffees, please **dois cafés, por favor** [doh-ish kafehsh poor favohr]  
 coin a **moeda** [mwehda]  
 Coke® a **coca-cola**  
 cold **frio** [free-oo]  
 I'm cold **tenho frio** [tayn-yoo]  
 I have a cold **estou constipado** [shtoh konshtipadoo]  
 collapse: he's collapsed **ele desmaiou** [ayl dijmi-oh]  
 collar o **colarinho** [koolareen-yoo]  
 collect **buscar** [booshkar]  
 I've come to collect ... **vim buscar ...** [veeng booshkar]  
 collect call a **chamada paga no destinatário** [shamada paga noo dishtinatar-yoo]  
 college o **colégio** [koolahj-yoo]  
 colour a **cor** [kohr]  
 do you have this in other colours? **tem isto de outras**

cores? [tayng eeshto-di ohtrash kohrish]  
 colour film o **filme colorido**  
 [feelm koolooreedoo]  
 comb o **pente** [paynt]  
 come\* **vir** [veer]

## dialogue

where do you come from?  
**donde é?** [dohndeh]  
 I come from Edinburgh  
**sou de Edimburgo** [soh dedeenboorgoo]

come back **voltar**  
 I'll come back tomorrow  
**volto amanhã** [voltoo amanyang]  
 come in **entrar** [ayntrar]  
 comfortable **confortável**  
 [konfoortavil]  
 compact disc o **CD** [say day]  
 company (business) a **companhia** [kompan-yea-a]  
 compartment (on train) o **compartimento** [kompartimayntoo]  
 compass a **bússola** [boosoola]  
 complain **reclamar** [riklamar]  
 complaint a **reclamação**  
 [riklamasowng]  
 I have a complaint **tenho uma reclamação** [tayn-yoo]  
 completely **completamente**  
 [komplitamaynt]  
 computer o **computador**  
 [kompootadohr]  
 concert o **concerto** [konsayrtoo]  
 concussion o **traumatismo**



[trowmateeJmoo]  
 conditioner (for hair) o creme  
 amaciador [kraym amas-yadohr]  
 condom o preservativo  
 [prizivateevoo]  
 conference a conferência  
 [konfirayns-ya]  
 confirm confirmar [konfirmar]  
 congratulations! parabéns!  
 [parabayngsh]  
 connecting flight o voo de  
 ligação [voh-oo di ligasowng]  
 connection a ligação  
 conscious consciente [konsh-  
 syaynt]  
 constipation a prisão de ventre  
 [prizowng di vayntr]  
 consulate o consulado  
 [konsooladoo]  
 contact contactar  
 contact lenses as lentes de  
 contacto [layntsh di kontatoo]  
 contraceptive o contraceptivo  
 [kontrasipteevoo]  
 convenient conveniente  
 [konvin-yaynt]  
 that's not convenient não é  
 conveniente [nowng eh]  
 cook cozinhar [kozeen-yar]  
 not cooked mal cozido  
 [koozeeadoo]  
 cooker o fogão [foogowng]  
 cookie a bolacha [boolasha]  
 cooking utensils os utensílios  
 de cozinha [ootaynsael-yoosh di  
 koozeen-ya]  
 cool fresco [frayshkoo]  
 cork a rolha [rohl-ya]  
 (material) a cortiça [koorteesa]

corkscrew o saca-rolhas [saka-  
 rohl-yash]  
 corner o canto [kantoo]  
 in the corner no canto [noo]  
 cornflakes os cornflakes  
 correct (right) certo [sehrtoo]  
 corridor o corredor [koorridohr]  
 cosmetics os cosméticos  
 [kooJmehtikoosh]  
 cost custar [kooshtar]  
 how much does it cost?  
 quanto custa? [kwantoo  
 kooshta]  
 cot a cama de bebé [kama di  
 bebeh]  
 cotton a algodão [algoodowng]  
 cotton wool o algodão em  
 rama [ayng]  
 couch (sofa) o sofá [soofa]  
 couchette o beliche [bileesh]  
 cough a tosse [tos]  
 cough medicine o xarope  
 [sharop]  
 could: could you ...? podia ...?  
 [poodee-a]  
 could I have ...? queria ...?  
 [kiree-a]  
 I couldn't ... (wasn't able to) não  
 pude ... [nowng pood]  
 country (nation) o país [pa-eesh]  
 (countryside) o campo [kampoo]  
 countryside o campo  
 couple (two people) o casal  
 [kaza]  
 a couple of ... um par de ...  
 [oong par di]  
 courgette a courgette  
 courier (man/woman) o/a guia  
 [gee-a]

course (main course etc) o prato  
[prato]

of course é claro [eh klaroo]

of course not claro que não  
[ki nowng]

cousin (male/female) o primo  
[preemoo], a prima

cow a vaca

crab o caranguejo [karang-  
gayJoo]

cracker a bolacha de água e sal  
[boolasha dagwa ee]

craft shop a loja de artesanato  
[loja dartzanattoo]

crash a colisão [kolisowng]

I've had a crash tive uma  
colisão [teev ooma]

crazy doido [doh-idoo]

cream as natas [natash]  
(lotion) o creme [kraym]  
(colour) creme

creche a creche

credit card o cartão de crédito  
[kartowng di krehdeetoo]

do you take credit cards?  
aceitam cartões de crédito?  
[asaytowing kartoyngsh]

## dialogue

can I pay by credit card?  
posso pagar com cartão de  
crédito? [posoo – kong]  
which card do you want  
to use? que cartão deseja  
utilizar? [ki kartowng disayJa  
ootilizar]  
Access/Visa

yes, sir sim, senhor [seeng  
sin-yor]

what's the number? qual  
é o número? [kwaleh oo  
noomiroo]

and the expiry date? e a  
data de validade? [ya data  
de validad]

crisps as batatas fritas [batatash  
freetash]

crockery a loiça [loh-isa]

crossing (by sea) a travessia  
[travisee-a]

crossroads o cruzamento  
[kroozamayntoo]

crowd a multidão [mooltidowng]

crowded apinhado [apeen-  
yadoo]

crown (on tooth) a ponte [pohnt]

cruise o cruzeiro [kroozayroo]

crutches as muletas  
[moolaytash]

cry chorar [shoorar]

cucumber o pepino [pipeenoo]

cup a chávena [shavena]

a cup of ..., please uma  
chávena de ..., se faz favor [si  
fash favohr]

cupboard o armário [armar-yoo]

cure curar [koorar]

curly encaracolado [ayn-  
karakooladoo]

current a corrente [koorraynt]

curtains a cortinas [koorteenash]

cushion a almofada [almoofada]

custom o hábito [abeetoo]

customs a alfândega [alfandiga]

cut o corte [kort]

(verb) **cortar**I've cut myself **cortei-me**

[koortaymi]

cutlery **os talheres** [tal-yehrish]cycling **o ciclismo** [sikleejmoo]cyclist (man/woman) **o/a ciclista**

[sikleeshta]

**D**dad **o papá**daily **diariamente** [d-yar-

yamaynt]

(adj) **diário** [d-yar-yo]damage **avariar** [avari-ar]damaged **avariado** [avari-ado]

I'm sorry, I've damaged

this **desculpe, avariei isto**

[dishkoolp avari-ay eeshtoo]

damn! **raios me partam!**

[ra-yoosh mi partowng]

damp (adj) **húmido**

[oomeedoo]

dance **a dança** [dansa](verb) **dançar**

would you like to dance?

**queres dançar?** [kehrish]dangerous **perigoso** [pirigohzoo]

Danish (adj, language)

**dinamarquês** [dinamarkaysh]dark (adj) **escuro** [shkoo-roo]it's getting dark **está a****escurecer** [shta-a-shkooresayr]

date\*: what's the date today?

**qual é a data hoje?** [kwal eh

-ohj]

let's make a date for next

Monday **vamos marcar para**

a próxima segunda-feira

[vamoosh - prosima sigoonda

fayra]

dates (fruit) **as tâmaras**

[tamarash]

daughter **a filha** [feel-ya]daughter-in-law **a nora**dawn **a madrugada**

[madroogada]

at dawn **de madrugada** [di]day **o dia** [dee-a]the day after **o dia seguinte**

[sigeent]

the day after tomorrow

**depois de amanhã** [dipoh-ish

daman-yang]

the day before **o dia anterior**

[antir-yohr]

the day before yesterday

**anteontem** [ant-yohntayng]every day **todos os dias**

[tohdooz-ooj dee-ash]

all day **o dia todo** [tohdoo]in two days' time **dentro de****dois dias** [dayntroo di doh-i-j]have a nice day **bom dia**

[bong]

day trip **a excursão de um****dia** [shkoorsowng doong dee-a]dead **morto** [mohrtoo]deaf **surdo** [soordoo]deal (business) **o negócio** [nigos-

yoo]

it's a deal **é negócio fechado**

[eh - fishadoo]

death **a morte** [mort]decaffeinated coffee **o café****descafeinado** [kafeh dishkafay-

eenadoo]

December **Dezembro**  
 [dezaymbroo]  
 decide **decidir** [disideer]  
 we haven't decided yet **ainda não decidimos** [a-eenda nowng disidee-moosh]  
 decision **a decisão** [disizowng]  
 deck (on ship) **o convés**  
 [konvehsh]  
 deckchair **a cadeira de lona**  
 [kadayra di lohna]  
 deep **fundo** [foondoo]  
 definitely **de certeza** [di sirtayza]  
 definitely not **de certeza que não** [ki nowng]  
 degree (qualification) **a licenciatura** [lisayns-yatooora]  
 delay **o atraso** [atrazoo]  
 deliberately **de propósito** [di proopozitoo]  
 delicatessen **a charcutaria**  
 [sharkootaree-a]  
 delicious **delicioso** [dilis-yohzo]  
 deliver **entregar** [ayntrigar]  
 delivery (of mail) **a distribuição**  
 [dishtribweesowng]  
 Denmark **a Dinamarca**  
 [dinamarca]  
 dental floss **o fio dentário**  
 [fee-oo dentar-yoo]  
 dentist (man/woman) **o/a dentista** [denteeshta]

## dialogue

it's this one here **é este aqui** [eh ayshtakee]  
 this one? **este?**

no, that one **não, aquele**  
 [nowng akayl]  
 here **aqui**  
 yes **sim** [seeng]

dentures **a dentadura postiça**  
 [dentadoorra pooshteesa]  
 deodorant **o desodorizante**  
 [dizoodoorizant]  
 department **o departamento**  
 [dipartamayntoo]  
 department store **os grandes armazéns** [grandz armazayngsh]  
 departure **a saída** [sa-eeda]  
 departure lounge **a sala de embarque** [daymbark]  
 depend: it depends **depende**  
 [dipaynd]  
 it depends on ... **depende de ...** [di]  
 deposit (payment) **o depósito**  
 [dipozitoo]  
 description **a descrição** [dishkri-sowng]  
 dessert **a sobremesa**  
 [sobrimayza]  
 destination **o destino**  
 [dishteenoo]  
 develop **desenvolver**  
 [disaynvolvayr]

## dialogue

could you develop these films? **pode revelar estas películas?** [pod rivalar ehshtash pileekoolash]  
 yes, certainly **sim, com certeza** [seeng kong sirtayza]

when will they be ready?  
quando ficam prontas?  
[kwandoo feekowng prohntash]  
tomorrow afternoon  
amanhã à tarde [aman-yang  
a tard]  
how much is the four-hour  
service? quanto custa o  
serviço de quatro horas?  
[kwantoo kooshtoo sirveeso di  
kwatroot-worash]

diabetic (man/woman) o  
diabético [d-yabehetikoo], a  
diabética  
diabetic foods os alimentos  
para diabéticos [alimayntoosh  
d-yabehitkoosh]  
dial marcar  
dialling code o indicativo  
[indikateevoo]  
diamond o diamante  
[d-yamant]  
diaper a fralda  
diarrhoea a diarreia  
[dy-array-a]  
do you have something  
for diarrhoea? tem algum  
antilaxante? [tayng algoong anti-  
lashant]  
diary (for business) a agenda  
[a.jaynda]  
(for personal experiences) o diário  
[oo diar-yoo]  
dictionary o dicionário [dis-  
yoonar-yoo]  
didn't\* see not  
die morrer [moorrayr]  
diesel o gásóleo [gazol-yoo]

diet a dieta [d-yehta]  
I'm on a diet estou de dieta  
[shtoh di]  
I have to follow a special diet  
tenho que seguir uma dieta  
especial [tayn-yoo ki sigeer ooma  
-shpis-yal]  
difference a diferença  
[difiraynsa]  
what's the difference? qual é  
a diferença? [kwal eh]  
different diferente [difiraynt]  
this one is different este é  
diferente [aysht eh]  
a different table outra mesa  
[ohtra mayza]  
difficult difícil [difeesil]  
difficulty a dificuldade  
[difikooldad]  
dinghy o bote de borracha [bot  
di boorrasha]  
dining room a sala de jantar  
[di Jantar]  
dinner (evening meal) o jantar  
to have dinner jantar  
direct (adj) directo [direhtoo]  
is there a direct train? há  
um comboio directo? [a oong  
komboh-yo]  
direction a direcção  
[direhsowng]  
which direction is it? em que  
direcção fica? [ayng ki - feeka]  
is it in this direction? fica  
nesta direcção? [nehshita]  
directory enquiries as  
informações [infoormasoyngsh]  
dirt a sujidade [soojidad]  
dirty sujo [soo.joo]

disabled **deficiente** [difiis-yaynt]  
 is there access for the disabled? **há acesso para deficientes?** [a asehs00 – difiis-yayntsh]

disappear **desaparecer**  
 [dizaparisayr]  
 it's disappeared **desapareceu**  
 [dizaparisay-00]

disappointed **decepcionado**  
 [disips-yoonadoo]

disappointing **decepcionante**  
 [disips-yonant]

disaster **a tragédia** [tra.jehd-ya]

disco **o disco** [deeshkoo]

discount **o desconto**  
 [dishkohntoo]  
 is there a discount? **pode fazer-me um desconto?** [pod fazayrm-oong]

disease **a doença** [dwaynsa]

disgusting **nojento** [noo.jayntoo]

dish (meal) **o prato** [pratoo]  
 (bowl) **a tigela** [tijehla]

dishcloth **o pano de loiça**  
 [panoo di loh-isa]

disinfectant **o desinfetante**  
 [dizinfitant]

disk (for computer) **a disquete**  
 [dishkehT]

disposable **diapers/nappies**  
**as fraldas descartáveis** [fraldaJ  
 dishkartavaysh]

distance **a distância** [dishtans-ya]

in the distance **ao longe** [ow lohnJ]

distilled water **a água destilada**  
 [agwa dishtilada]

district **o bairro** [bairroo]  
 disturb **perturbar** [pirtoobar]  
 diversion (detour) **o desvio**  
 [diJvee-00]

diving board **a prancha de saltos** [pransha di saltoosh]

divorced **divorciado** [divoors-yadoo]

dizzy: I feel dizzy **sinto tonturas** [seentoo tontoorash]

do\* **fazer** [fazayr]

what shall we do? **que vamos fazer?** [ki-vamoosh]

how do you do it? **como se faz?** [kohmoo si fash]

will you do it for me?  
**importa-se de mo fazer?**  
 [importasi di moo]

## dialogues

how do you do? **muito prazer** [mweengtoo prazayr]  
 nice to meet you **muito prazer**  
 what do you do? (work) **o que é que faz?** [oo ki eh-ki faJ]

I'm a teacher, and you? (said by man/woman) **sou professor/professora, e você?** [soh – ee vosay]

I'm a student **sou estudante**

what are you doing this evening? **que vai fazer hoje à noite?** [ki vi – ohJ-ya noh-it]

we're going out for a drink,  
do you want to join us?  
vamos tomar uma bebida,  
quer vir conosco? [vamoosh  
toomar ooma bibeedakehr veer  
konohshkoo]  
do you want cream? quer  
natas? [natash]  
I do, but she doesn't  
quero, mas ela não [kehroo  
maz-ehla nowng]

doctor (man/woman) o médico  
[mehdikoo], a médica  
we need a doctor precisamos  
de um médico [prisizamoosh  
doong]  
please call a doctor por  
favor, chame um médico  
[poor favohr sham oong]

## dialogue

where does it hurt? onde  
dói? [ohnd doy]  
right here bem aqui [bayng  
akee]  
does that hurt now? dói  
agora?  
yes sim [seeng]  
take this to the pharmacy  
leve isto à farmácia [lehv  
eesht-wa farmas-ya]

document o documento  
[dookoomayntoo]  
dog o cão [kowng]  
doll a boneca [boonehka]  
domestic flight voo doméstico

[vohoo doomehshhtikoo]  
donkey o burro [boorroo]  
don't!\* não! [nowng]  
don't do that! não faça isto!  
[fasa eeshtoo]  
door a porta  
doorman o porteiro  
[poortayroo]  
double duplo [doo ploo]  
double bed a cama de casal  
[di kazal]  
double room o quarto de casal  
[kwartoo]  
doughnut a fatura [fartoora]  
down embaixo [aymbishoo]  
down here aqui embaixo  
[akee]  
put it down over there deite-o  
lá [dayt-yoo la]  
it's down there on the right é  
lá embaixo, à direita [eh - a  
dirayta]  
it's further down the road é  
nesta rua mais abaixo [neshta  
roo-a miz abishoo]  
downmarket (restaurant etc)  
barato [baratoo]  
downstairs embaixo  
[aymbishoo]  
dozen a dúzia [dooz-ya]  
half a dozen a meia dúzia  
[may-a]  
drain (in sink, in road) o cano de  
esgoto [kanoo di gohtoo]  
draught beer imperial [eempir-  
yal]  
draughty: it's draughty faz  
corrente de ar [fash koorraynt  
dar]

drawer a gaveta [gavayta]  
 drawing o desenho [disayn-yoo]  
 dreadful horrível [ohrreevil]  
 dream o sonho [sohn-yoo]  
 dress o vestido  
 [vishteedoo]  
 dressed: to get dressed vestir-se [vishteersi]  
 dressing (for cut) o penso  
 [paynsoo]  
 salad dressing o tempero  
 [taympayroo]  
 dressing gown o roupão  
 [rohpowng]  
 drink a bebida [bibeeda]  
 (verb) beber [bibayr]  
 a cold drink uma bebida  
 fresca [ooma – frayshka]  
 fancy a quick drink? vamos  
 tomar uma bebida?  
 [vamoosh toomar ooma  
 bibeeda]  
 can I get you a drink? o que  
 bebe? [oo ki behb]  
 what would you like (to  
 drink)? o que gostaria de  
 beber? [gooshtaree-ya di]  
 I don't drink não bebo [nowng  
 bayboo]  
 I'll just have a drink of water  
 só um copo de água [saw oong  
 kopoo dagwa]  
 drinking water a água potável  
 [agwa pootavil]  
 is this drinking water? esta  
 água é potável? [shta – eh]  
 drive conduzir [kondoozeer]  
 we drove here viemos de  
 carro [v-yaymoosh di karroo]

I'll drive you home levo-o a  
 casa de carro [lehvoo a kaza di  
 karroo]  
 driver (of car: man/woman) o  
 condutor [kondootohr], a  
 condutora  
 (of bus: man/woman) o/a  
 motorista [mootooreeshta]  
 driving licence a carta de  
 condução [di kondooosowng]  
 drop: just a drop, please (of  
 drink) só um pouco, se faz  
 favor [saw oong pohkoo si fash  
 favohr]  
 drug o medicamento  
 [medikamayntoo]  
 drugs (narcotics) a droga  
 drunk (adj) bêbado  
 [baybadoo]  
 drunken driving a condução  
 enquanto embriagado  
 [kondooosowng aynkwantoo ayubr-  
 yagadoo]  
 dry (adj) seco [saykoo]  
 dry-cleaner a tinturaria  
 [teentooraree-a]  
 duck o pato [patoo]  
 due: he was due to arrive  
 yesterday ele devia chegar  
 ontem [ayl divee-a shigar  
 ohntayng]  
 when is the train due? a que  
 horas é o comboio? [k-yoraz eh  
 oo komboh-yo]  
 dull (pain) moinho [moo-een-yoo]  
 dummy (baby's) a chupeta  
 [shoopayta]  
 during durante [doorant]  
 dust o pó [paw]



dustbin o caixote de lixo  
 [kīshot di leeshoo]  
 dusty empoeirado [aympoo-  
 ayradoo]  
 Dutch holandês [olandaysh]  
 duty-free (goods) duty-free  
 duty-free shop a free-shop  
 duvet o edredão [idridowng]

## E

each (every) cada  
 how much are they each?  
 quanto é cada um? [kwantweh  
 – oong]  
 ear a orelha [orayl-ya]  
 earache: I have earache tenho  
 dor de ouvidos [tayn-yoo dohr  
 dohvvedoosh]  
 early cedo [saydoo]  
 early in the morning de  
 manhã cedo [di man-yang]  
 I called by earlier passei  
 aqui mais cedo [pasay akee  
 mish]  
 earrings os brincos [breenkoosh]  
 east o leste [lehsht]  
 in the east no leste  
 Easter Semana Santa [simana],  
 Páscoa [pashkwa]  
 easy fácil [fasil]  
 eat comer [koomayr]  
 we've already eaten,  
 thanks (said by man/woman) já  
 comemos, obrigado/  
 obrigada [Ja koomaymoosh  
 obrigadoo]  
 eau de toilette a eau de toilette

EC CE [say eh]  
 economy class classe eco-  
 nómica [klas-ekoonohmika]  
 Edinburgh Edimburgo  
 [edeenboorgoo]  
 eels as enguias [ingee-ash]  
 egg o ovo [ohvoo]  
 eggplant a beringela  
 [bireenJehla]  
 either: either ... or ... ou ...  
 ou ... [oh]  
 either of them qualquer um  
 deles [kwalkayroom daylish]  
 elastic o elástico [ilashtikoo]  
 elastic band o elástico  
 elbow o cotovelo [kootoovayloo]  
 electric eléctrico [elehtrikoo]  
 electrical appliances os  
 aparelhos eléctricos [aparayl-  
 yoosh]  
 electric fire o aquecedor  
 eléctrico [akesidohr]  
 electrician o electricista  
 [eletriseeshta]  
 electricity a electricidade  
 [eletridad]  
 elevator (in building) o elevador  
 [elevadohr]  
 else: something else outra  
 coisa [ohtra koh-iza]  
 somewhere else noutra sítio  
 [nohtroo seet-yoo]

## dialogue

would you like anything  
 else? deseja mais alguma  
 coisa? [disayJa miz algooma  
 koh-iza]

no, nothing else, thanks  
(said by man/woman) **não**,  
**mais nada**, obrigado/  
obrigada [nowng mish  
– obrigadoo]

e-mail o **correio eletrônico**

[koorray-oo elehtronikoo]

embassy a **embaixada**

[aymbishada]

emergency a **emergência**

[emirJayns-ya]

this is an emergency! **isto é  
uma emergência!** [eeshtoo eh  
ooma]

emergency exit a **saída de**

**emergência** [sa-ee-da di

emayrJayns-ya]

empty **vazio** [vazee-oo]

end o **fim** [feeng]

at the end of the street **no**

**fim da rua** [noo feeng da roo-a]

when does it end? **quando**

**acaba?** [kwandoo]

engaged (toilet, telephone)

**ocupado** [okoopadoo]

(to be married) **noivo** [noh-ivoo]

engine (car) o **motor**

[mootohr]

England a **Inglaterra**

[inglatehrra]

English (adj, language) **inglês**

[inglaysh]

I'm English (man/woman) sou

**inglês/inglesa** [soh]

do you speak English? **fala**

**inglês?**

enjoy: to enjoy oneself

**divertir-se** [divirteersi]

## dialogue

how did you like the film?

**gostou do filme?** [goostoh  
doo feelm]

I enjoyed it very much;

did you enjoy it? **gostei  
imenso, você gostou?**

[gooshtay imaynsoo vosay  
gooshtoh]

enjoyable **divertido** [divirteedoo]

enlargement (of photo) a

**ampliação** [ampl-yasowng]

enormous **enorme** [enorm]

enough **suficiente** [soofis-yaynt]

there's not enough ... **não há  
suficiente ...** [nowng a]

it's not big enough **não é**

**suficientemente grande** [eh  
soofis-yayntimaynt]

that's enough, thanks (said  
by man/woman) **está bem,**

**obrigado/obrigada** [shta bayng  
obrigadoo]

entrance a **entrada** [ayntrada]

envelope o **envelope** [aynvilop]

epileptic (man/woman) o

**epiléptico** [epilehptikoo], a

**epiléptica**

equipment o **equipamento**

[ekipamayntoo]

error **un erro** [ayrroo]

especially **especialmente**

[shpis-yalmaynt]

essential **essencial** [esayns-ya]

it is essential that ... **é**

**essencial que ...** [eh – ki]

EU UE [oo eh]

Euro o euro [ay-00roo]  
 Eurocheque o Eurocheque [ay-00roosh<sup>ehk</sup>]  
 Eurocheque card o cartão Eurocheque [kartowng]  
 Europe a Europa [ay-00ropa]  
 European (adj) europeu [ay-00roopay-oo], (f) europeia [ay-00roopay-a]  
 even: even the British até os britânicos [ateh-00sh britanikoosh]  
 even men até mesmo os homens [ateh mayJmo osh ohmayngsh]  
 even if ... mesmo se ... [si]  
 evening a noite [noh-it]  
 this evening esta noite [ehshta]  
 in the evening à noite  
 evening meal o jantar [oo Jantar]  
 eventually no fim [noo feeng]  
 ever já [Ja]

## dialogue

have you ever been to Lamego? já esteve alguma vez em Lamego? [Ja shtayv algooma vaysh ayng lamaygoo]  
 yes, I was there two years ago sim, estive lá há dois anos [seeng shteev la a doh-iz anoosh]

every cada  
 every day todos os dias  
 [tohdooz-00z dee-ash]

everyone toda a gente [tohda a Jaynt]  
 everything tudo [toodoo]  
 everywhere em toda a parte [ayng tohda part]  
 exactly! exactamente! [ezatamaynt]  
 exam o exame [ezam]  
 example o exemplo [ezaymploo]  
 for example por exemplo [poor]  
 excellent excelente [ish-silaynt]  
 excellent! excelente!  
 except excepto [ish-sehtoo]  
 excess baggage o excesso de bagagem [ish-sehsoo di bagaJayng]  
 exchange rate a cotação cambial [kootasowng kambyal]  
 exciting emocionante [emoos-noonant]  
 excuse me (to get past) com licença [kong lisaynsa]  
 (to get attention) se faz favor [si fash favohr]  
 (to say sorry) desculpe [dishkoolp]  
 exhaust (pipe) o tubo de escape [tooboo dishkap]  
 exhausted (tired) exausto [ezowshtoo]  
 exhibition a exposição [shpoozisowng]  
 exit a saída [sa-eeda]  
 where's the nearest exit? onde é a saída mais próxima? [ohndeh – mish prosima]  
 expect esperar [shpirar]

expensive **caro** [karoo]  
 experienced **experiente** [shpir-yaynt]  
 explain **explicar** [shplikar]  
 can you explain that? **pode explicar-me isso?** [pod shplikarm eesoo]  
 express (mail) **o correio expresso** [koorray-oo shprehsoo]  
 (train) **o Rápido** [rapidoo]  
 extension (telephone) **a extensão** [shtensowng]  
 extension 221, please **extensão duzentos e vinte e um, por favor** [doozayntooz ee veenti-oong poor favohr]  
 extension lead **a extensão** [shtensowng]  
 extra: can we have an extra one? **pode dar-nos mais um/uma?** [pod dar-noosh mīsh oong/ooma]  
 do you charge extra for that? **paga-se extra por isto?** [pagasi ayshttra poor eeshtoo]  
 extraordinary **extraordinário** [shtra-ohrdinar-yoo]  
 extremely **extremamente** [shtremamaynt]  
 eye **o olho** [ohl-yoo]  
 will you keep an eye on my suitcase for me? **pode dar uma olhada na minha mala, por favor?** [pod dar-oomool-yada na meen-ya mala poor avohr]  
 eyebrow pencil **o lápis para as sobrancelhas** [lapsh parash sobransayl-yash]

eye drops **as gotas para os olhos** [gohtash parooz ol-yoosh]  
 eyeglasses (US) **os óculos** [okooloosh]  
 eyeliner **o lápis para os olhos** [lapsh parooz ol-yoosh]  
 eye make-up remover **o desmaquilhador de olhos** [dishmakil-yadohr dol-yoosh]  
 eye shadow **a sombra para os olhos**

## F

face **a cara**  
 factory **a fábrica** [fabrika]  
 Fahrenheit\* **Fahrenheit**  
 faint (verb) **desmaiar** [diJmī-ar]  
 she's fainted **ela desmaiou** [ehla diJmī-oh]  
 I feel faint **sinto que vou desmaiar** [seentoo ki voh]  
 fair (funfair, tradefair) **a feira** [fayra]  
 (adj) **justo** [Jooshtoo]  
 fairly **bastante** [bashtant]  
 fake **falso** [falsoo]  
 fall **cair** [ka-eer]  
 she's had a fall **ela deu uma queda** [ehla day-oo ooma kehda]  
 fall (US) **o Outono** [ohtohnoo]  
 in the fall **no Outono** [noo]  
 false **falso** [falsoo]  
 family **a família** [fameel-ya]  
 famous **famoso** [famohzoo]  
 fan (electrical) **a ventoinha** [vayntween-ya]

(handheld) o leque [lehk]  
 (sports: man/woman) o adepto  
 [adehptoo], a adepta  
 fan belt a correia da ventoinha  
 [kooorray-a da vayntween-ya]  
 fantastic fantástico  
 [fantashtikoo]  
 far longe [lohnj]

## dialogue

is it far from here? é longe  
 daqui? [eh – dakee]  
 no, not very far não, não  
 é muito longe [nowng  
 – mweengtoo]  
 well how far? bem, qual é  
 a distância? [bayng kwal eh a  
 dishkans-ya]  
 it's about 20 kilometres  
 são mais ou menos vinte  
 quilómetros [sowng miz oh  
 maynoosh veengt kilomitroosh]

fare o bilhete [bil-yayt]  
 farm a quinta [keenta]  
 fashionable na moda  
 fast rápido [rapidoo]  
 fat (person) gordo [gohrdoo]  
 (on meat) a gordura [goordoora]  
 father o pai [pi]  
 father-in-law o sogro [sohgroo]  
 faucet a torneira [toornayra]  
 fault o defeito [difaytoo]  
 sorry, it was my fault  
 desculpe, foi culpa minha  
 [foh-i koolpa meen-ya]  
 it's not my fault a culpa não é  
 minha [nowng eh meen-ya]

faulty avariado [avariadoo]  
 favourite favorito [favooreetoo]  
 fax o fax  
 to send a fax mandar um fax  
 February Fevereiro [fivrayroo]  
 feel sentir [saynteer]  
 I feel hot estou com calor  
 [shtoh kong kalohr]  
 I feel unwell não me sinto  
 bem [nowng mi seentoo bayng]  
 I feel like going for a walk  
 estou com vontade de dar  
 um passeio [shtoh kong vontad di  
 dar oong pasay-oo]  
 how are you feeling? como se  
 sente? [kohmoo si saynt]  
 I'm feeling better sinto-me  
 melhor [seentoomi mil-yor]  
 felt-tip (pen) a caneta de feltro  
 [kanayta di fayltroo]  
 fence a vedação [vidasowng]  
 fender o pára-choques [para-  
 shoksh]  
 ferry o ferry-boat  
 festival o festival [fishtival]  
 fetch buscar [booshkar]  
 I'll fetch him vou buscá-lo  
 [voh booshka-loo]  
 will you come and fetch me  
 later? pode vir buscar-me  
 mais tarde? [pod veer booshkarmi  
 mish tard]  
 feverish febril [febree]  
 few: a few alguns [algoonsh]  
 I'll give you a few dou-lhe  
 alguns [dohl-yalgoonsh]  
 a few days poucos dias  
 [pohkoosh dee-ash]  
 fiancé o noivo [noh-ivoo]

fiancée a **noiva**  
 field o **campo** [kampo]  
 fight a **briga** [breega]  
 figs os **figos** [feegoosh]  
 fill in **preencher** [pri-aynshayr]  
 do I have to fill this in? **tenho de preencher isto?** [tayn-yoo di - eeshtoo]  
 fill up **encher** [aynshayr]  
 fill it up, please **encha o depósito, por favor** [aynsha oo depozitoo poor favohr]  
 filling (in cake, sandwich) **recheio** [rishay-oo]  
 (in tooth) o **chumbo** [shoomboo]  
 film o **filme** [feelm]

## dialogue

do you have this kind of film? **tem este tipo de filme?** [tayng aysht teepo]  
 yes, how many exposures? **sim, quantas fotografias?** [seeng kwantash fotoografee-ash]  
**36 trinta-e-seis** [treenti-saysh]

film processing a **revelação de filmes** [rivilasowng di feelmsh]  
 filter coffee o **café de filtro** [kafeh di feeltroo]  
 filter papers os **filtros de café** [feeltroosh]  
 filthy **nojento** [nooJayntoo]  
 find **encontrar** [aynkontrar]  
 I can't find it **não consigo encontrar** [nowng konseegoo]

I've found it **encontrei-o** [aynkongtray-oo]  
 find out **descobrir** [dishkoobreer]  
 could you find out for me? **pode descobrir para mim?** [pod — meeng]  
 fine (weather) **bom** [bong]  
 (punishment) a **multa** [moolta]

## dialogues

how are you? **como está?** [kohmoo shta]  
 I'm fine, thanks (said by man/woman) **bem, obrigado/obrigada** [bayng obrigadoo]

is that OK? **assim está bem?** [aseeng shta bayng]  
 that's fine, thanks **está bem, obrigado/obrigada** [shta]

finger o **dedo** [daydoo]  
 finish **terminar**  
 I haven't finished yet **ainda não terminei** [a-eenda nowng terminay]  
 when does it finish? **quando é que termina?** [kwandoo eh ki termeena]  
 fire o **fogo** [fohgoo]  
 (blaze) o **incêndio** [insaynd-yoo]  
 fire! **fogo!**  
 can we light a fire here? **podemos fazer uma fogueira aqui?** [poodaymoosh fazayr ooma foogayra akee]

it's on fire **está a arder** [shta a ardayr]

fire alarm **o alarme de incêndios** [alarm dinsaynd-yoosh]

fire brigade **os bombeiros** [bombayroosh]

fire escape **a saída de emergência** [sa-eeda demirJayns-ya]

fire extinguisher **o extintor** [shtintohr]

first **primeiro** [primayroo]  
I was first (said by man/woman)  
eu era **o primeiro/a primeira** [ay-oo ehra]

at first **ao princípio** [ow prinseep-yoo]

the first time **a primeira vez** [vaysh]

first on the left **primeira à esquerda** [a-shkayrda]

first aid **os primeiros socorros** [primayroosh sookorroosh]

first aid kit **a caixa de primeiros socorros** [kīsha di]

first class (travel etc) **primeira classe** [klas]

first floor **o primeiro andar** (US) **o rés de chão** [rehj doo]

first name **o nome próprio** [nohm propr-yoo]

fish **o peixe** [paysh]  
(verb) **pescar** [pishkar]

fishing village **a aldeia de pescadores** [alday-a di pishkadohrish]

fishmonger's **a peixaria** [paysharee-a]

fit (attack) **ataque** [atak]

fit: it doesn't fit me **não me serve** [nowng mi sehrv]

fitting room **a cabina de provas** [kabeena di provash]

fix (repair) **reparar**  
can you fix this? (repair) **pode reparar isto?** [pod – eeshtoo]

fizzy **gasoso** [gazohzoo]

flag **a bandeira** [bandayra]

flannel **a toalha de cara** [twal-ya di]

flash (for camera) **o flash**

flat (apartment) **o apartamento** [apartamayntoo]

(adj) **plano** [planoo]

I've got a flat tyre **tenho um pneu furado** [tayn-yoo oong pnay-oo fooradoo]

flavour **o sabor** [sabohr]

flea **a pulga** [poolga]

flight **o voo** [voh-oo]

flight number **o número de voo** [noomiroo di]

flippers **as barbatanas** [barbatanash]

flood **a inundação** [inoondasowng]

floor (of room) **o chão** [showng] (storey) **o andar**

on the floor **no chão**

florist **a florista** [flooreeshta]

flour **a farinha** [fareen-ya]

flower **a flor** [flohr]

flu **a gripe** [greep]

fluent: he speaks fluent

Portuguese **ele fala português fluentemente** [el – poortoogaysh flwentimaynt]

fly a **mosca** [mohshka]  
 (verb: person) ir de avião [eer  
 dav-yowng]  
 fog o **nevoeiro** [nivwayroo]  
 foggy: it's foggy **está enevoado**  
 [shta inivwadoo]  
 folk dancing a **dança folclórica**  
 [dansa foolklorika]  
 folk music a **música folclórica**  
 [moozika]  
 follow **seguir** [sigeer]  
 follow me  **siga-me** [seegami]  
 food a **comida** [koopeeda]  
 food poisoning a **intoxicação**  
**alimentar** [intoksikasowng]  
 food shop/store a **mercearia**  
 [mirs-yaree-a]  
 foot\* (of person, measurement) o  
**pé** [peh]  
 on foot a **pé**  
 football (game) o **futebol**  
 [footbol]  
 (ball) a **bola de futebol**  
 football match o **desafio de**  
**futebol** [dizafee-oo di]  
 for: do you have something  
 for ...? (headache/diarrhoea etc)  
**tem alguma coisa para ...?**  
 [tayng algooma koh-iza]

## dialogues

who's the bacalhau for?  
**para quem é o bacalhau?**  
 [kayng eh-oo bakal-yow]  
 that's for me **é para mim**  
 [eh - meeng]  
 and this one? **e este?** [ee-  
 aysht]

that's for her **é para ela**  
**[ehla]**

where do I get the bus for  
 Castelo de São Jorge?  
**onde posso apanhar o**  
**autocarro para o Castelo**  
**de São Jorge?** [ohnd posoo  
 apan-yar oo owtookarroo  
 paroo kashtehloo di sowng  
 JorJ]

the bus for o Castelo de  
 São Jorge leaves from  
 Praça do Comércio o  
**autocarro para o Castelo**  
**de São Jorge sai da Praça**  
**do Comércio** [sī da prasa doo  
 kooomehrsyo]

how long have you been  
 here for? **há quanto tempo**  
**está aqui?** [a kwantoo taympoo  
 shta akee]

I've been here for two  
 days, how about you?  
**estou aqui há dois dias, e**  
**você?** [shtoh akee a doh-ij  
 dee-ash ee vosay]

I've been here for a week  
**estou aqui há uma semana**  
**[shtoh akee a ooma simana]**

forehead a **testa** [tehshta]  
 foreign **estrangeiro**  
 [shtranJayroo]  
 foreigner (man/woman) o  
**estrangeiro** [shtranJayroo], a  
**estrangeira**  
 forest a **floresta** [floorehshta]



forget **esquecer** [shkisayr]  
 I forget, I've forgotten  
**esqueci-me** [shkiseemi]  
 fork o **garfo** [garfoo]  
 (in road) a **bifurcação**  
 [bifookasowng]  
 form (document) o **impresso**  
 [imprehsoo]  
 formal (dress) **de cerimónia** [di  
 sirimon-ya]  
 fortnight a **quinzena**  
 [keenzayna]  
 fortunately **felizmente**  
 [filiJmaynt]  
 forward: could you forward  
 my mail? **pode passar a**  
**enviar-me o correio?** [pod  
 – aynv-yarmi oo koorray-oo]  
 forwarding address a **nova**  
**morada** [moorada]  
 foundation cream o **creme de**  
**base** [kraym di baz]  
 fountain a **fonte** [fohnt]  
 foyer (of hotel, theatre) o **foyer**  
 [fwi-ay]  
 fracture a **fractura**  
 [fratoora]  
 France a **França** [fransa]  
 free **livre** [leevr]  
 (no charge) **gratuito** [gratoo-  
 eetoo]  
 is it free (of charge)? **é**  
**gratuito?** [eh]  
 freeway a **autoestrada**  
 [owtooshtrada]  
 freezer o **congelador**  
 [konJiladohr]  
 French (adj, language) **francês**  
 [fransaysh]

French fries as **batatas fritas**  
 [batatash freetash]  
 frequent **frequente**  
 [frikwaynt]  
 how frequent is the bus to  
 Évora? **com que frequência**  
**há autocarros para Évora?**  
 [kong ki frikwaynsya a  
 owtookarroosh – ehvoora]  
 fresh **fresco** [frayshkoo]  
 fresh orange o **sumo natural**  
**de laranja** [soomoo natooral di  
 laranja]  
 Friday **sexta-feira** [sayshta fayra]  
 fridge o **frigorífico** [frigoo-  
 reefikoo]  
 fried **frito** [freetoo]  
 fried egg o **ovo estrelado**  
 [ohvoo shtriladoo]  
 friend (male/female) o **amigo**  
 [ameegoo], a **amiga**  
 friendly **simpático** [simpatikoo]  
 from **de** [di]  
 when does the next train from  
 Braga arrive? **quando chega o**  
**próximo comboio de Braga?**  
 [kwandoo shayg-oo prosimoo  
 komboh-yo di]  
 from Monday to Friday **de**  
**segunda a sexta-feira** [di  
 sigoonda-a sayshta fayra]  
 from next Thursday **a partir**  
**da próxima quinta-feira** [a  
 parteer da prosima keenta fayra]

## dialogue

where are you from? **de**  
**onde é?** [dohnd-eh]

I'm from Slough **sou de Slough** [soh di]

- front **a frente** [fraynt]  
 in front **em frente** [ayng]  
 in front of the hotel **em frente ao hotel** [ow]  
 at the front **na frente** [na]  
 frost **a geada** [J-yada]  
 frozen **gelado** [Jiladoo]  
 frozen food **a comida congelada** [kooomeeda konJilada]  
 fruit **a fruta** [froota]  
 fruit juice **o sumo de fruta** [soomoo di froota]  
 fry **fritar**  
 frying pan **a frigideira** [friJidayra]  
 full **cheio** [shay-oo]  
 it's full of ... **está cheio de ...** [shta – di]  
 I'm full (said by man/woman) **estou satisfeito/satisfeita** [shtoh satisfaytoo]  
 full board **a pensão completa** [paynsoyng komplehta]  
 fun: it was fun **foi divertido** [foh-i divirteedoo]  
 funeral **o funeral** [foonerai]  
 funny (strange) **estranho** [shtran-yoo]  
 (amusing) **engraçado** [aynggrasadoo]  
 furniture **a mobília** [moobeel-ya]  
 further **mais longe** [miJ lohnJ]  
 it's further down the road **é mais abaixo na rua** [abīshoo na roo-a]

## dialogue

how much further is it to Santarém? **quantos quilómetros faltam para Santarém?** [kwantoosh kilomitoosh faltowng – santarayng]  
 about 5 kilometres **mais ou menos cinco quilómetros** [mīz oh maynoosh seenkoo]

- fuse **o fusível** [foozeevil]  
 the lights have fused as **luzes fundiram-se** [aj loozish foondeerowngsi]  
 fuse box **a caixa de fusíveis** [kīsha di foozeevaysh]  
 fuse wire **o fio de fusível** [fee-oo di foozeevil]  
 future **o futuro** [footooroo]  
 in future **no futuro** [noo]

## G

- gallon\* **o galão** [galowng]  
 game (cards, match etc) **o jogo** [Johgoo]  
 (meat) **a caça** [kasa]  
 garage (for fuel) **a bomba de gasolina** [di gazooleena]  
 (for repairs, parking) **a garagem** [garaJayng]  
 garden **o jardim** [Jardeeng]  
 garlic **o alho** [al-yoo]  
 gas **o gás** [gash]  
 gas cylinder (camping gas) **a bilha de gás** [beel-ya di gash]

gasoline (US) a gasolina  
[gazooleena]

gas permeable lenses as lentes  
semi-rígidas [layntsh simi-  
reejidash]

gas station a bomba de  
gasolina [bohmba di gazooleena]

gate o portão [poortowng]  
(at airport) o portão de  
embarque [daymbark]

gay o homossexual  
[ohmoosekswal]

gay bar o gay bar

gearbox a caixa de velocidades  
[kīsha di vilooosidadsh]

gear lever a avalanche das  
mudanças [dash  
moodansash]

gears a mudança [moodansa]

general (adj) geral [Jeral]

gents (toilet) a casa de banho  
dos homens [kaza di ban-yoo  
dooz ohmayngsh]

genuine (antique etc) genuíno  
[Jinweenoo]

German (adj, language) alemão  
[alimowng]

German measles a rubéola  
[roobeh-ola]

Germany a Alemanha [aliman-  
ya]

get (fetch) ir buscar [eer]  
will you get me another  
one, please? pode trazer-  
me outro, por favor? [pod  
trazayrmohtroo poor favohr]  
how do I get to ...? como vou  
para ...? [kohmoo voh]  
do you know where I can

get this? sabe onde posso  
comprar isto? [saboond posoo  
- eeshtoo]

## dialogue

can I get you a drink?  
posso oferecer-lhe uma  
bebida? [posoo ofrisayrl-  
yooma bibeeda]  
no, I'll get this one, what  
would you like? não, eu  
ofereço esta, o que gostaria?  
[nowng ay-oo ofraysoo ehshta  
oo ki  
gooshtaree-a]  
a glass of red wine um  
copo de vinho tinto  
[oong kopoo di veen-yoo  
teento]

get back (return) voltar

get in (arrive) chegar [shigar]

get off sair [sa-eer]  
where do I get off? onde é  
que saio? [ohndeh ki sī-yoo]

get on (to train etc) apanhar  
[apan-yar]

get out (of car etc) sair [sa-eer]

get up (in the morning) levantar-  
se [livantarsi]

gift a lembrança [laymbransa]

gift shop a loja de  
lembranças [loja di  
laymbransash]

gin o gin [Jeeng]  
a gin and tonic, please um  
gin-tónico por favor [oong  
Jeeng tonikoo poor favohr]

girl a **rapariga** [rapareega]  
 girlfriend a **namorada**  
 give\* **dar**  
 can you give me some  
 change? **pode dar-me troco?**  
 [pod darmi trohkoo]  
 I gave it to him **dei-lhe** [dayl-  
 yi]  
 will you give this to ...? **pode**  
**dar isto a ...?** [eeshtoo]

## dialogue

how much do you want for  
 this? **quanto quer por isto?**  
 [kwantookehr poor eeshtoo]  
 20 euros **vinte euros** [veent  
 ay-ooroosh]  
 I'll give you 15 euros **dou-**  
**lhe quinze euros** [dohl-yi  
 keenz]

give back **devolver** [divolvayr]  
 glad **contente** [kontaynt]  
 glass (material) **o vidro** [veedroo]  
 (for drinking) **o copo** [kopoo]  
 a glass of wine **um copo de**  
**vinho** [oong – di veen-yoo]  
 glasses **os óculos** [okooloosh]  
 gloves **as luvas** [loovash]  
 glue **a cola**  
 go\* **ir** [eer]  
 we'd like to go to the Museu  
 de Arte Antiga **queremos ir**  
**ao Museu de Arte Antiga**  
 [kiraymoosh eer ow moosay-oo  
 dartanteega]  
 where are you going? **onde**  
**vai?** [ohnd vi]

where does this bus go?  
**para onde vai este autocarro?**  
 [aysht owtookarroo]  
 let's go! **vamos!** [vamoosh]  
 she's gone (left) **ele foi-se**  
**embora** [ayl foh-isaymbora]  
 where has he gone? **onde ele**  
**foi?** [ohndayl foh-i]  
 I went there last week **fui lá**  
**na semana passada** [fwee la na  
 simana]  
 hamburger to go **o**  
**hamburger para levar**  
 go away **ir embora** [eer  
 aymbora]  
 go away! **vá-se embora!** [vas-  
 aymbora]  
 go back (return) **voltar**  
 go down (the stairs etc) **descer**  
 [dishsayr]  
 go in **entrar** [ayntrar]  
 go out\* (in the evening) **sair**  
 [sa-eer]  
 do you want to go out  
 tonight? **quer sair esta noite?**  
 [kehr – ehshta noh-it]  
 go through **atravessar**  
 go up (the stairs etc) **subir**  
 [soobeer]  
 goat **a cabra**  
 goat's cheese **o queijo de**  
**cabra** [kayjoo di]  
 God **Deus** [day-ooosh]  
 goggles **os óculos protectores**  
 [okooloosh prootetohrish]  
 gold **o ouro** [ohroo]  
 golf **o golfe** [golf]  
 golf course **o campo de golfe**  
 [kampoo di]

good **bom** [bong]  
 good! **bem!** [bayng]  
 it's no good **não presta** [nowng  
 prehsh̩ta]  
 goodbye **adeus** [aday-ooosh]  
 good evening **boa noite** [boh-a  
 noh-it]  
 Good Friday **Sexta-Feira Santa**  
 [sayshta fayra]  
 good morning **bom dia** [bong  
 dee-a]  
 good night **boa noite** [boh-a  
 noh-it]  
 goose **o ganso** [gansoo]  
 got: we've got to leave **temos  
 que ir** [taymoosh ki-er]  
 have you got any ...? **tem ...?**  
 [tayng]  
 government **o governo**  
 [goovayrnoo]  
 gradually **gradualmente**  
 [gradwalmaynt]  
 grammar **a gramática**  
 gram(me) **o grama**  
 granddaughter **a neta** [nehta]  
 grandfather **o avô** [avoh]  
 grandmother **a avó** [avaw]  
 grandson **o neto** [nehtoo]  
 grapefruit **a toranja** [tooranJa]  
 grapefruit juice **o sumo de  
 toranja** [soomoo di tooranJa]  
 grapes **as uvas** [oovash]  
 grass **a relva** [rehlva]  
 grateful **agradecido**  
 [agradiseedoo]  
 gravy **o molho** [mohl-yo]  
 great (excellent) **ótimo** [otimoo]  
 that's great! **isso é ótimo!**  
 [eesoo eh]

a great success **um grande  
 sucesso** [oong grand soosehsoo]  
 Great Britain **a Grã-Bretanha**  
 [gran britan-ya]  
 Greece **a Grécia** [grehs-ya]  
 greedy (for food) **glutão**  
 [glootowng]  
 Greek (adj, language) **grego**  
 [graygoo]  
 green **verde** [vayrd]  
 green card (car insurance) **a carta  
 verde**  
 greengrocer's **o lugar** [loogar]  
 grey **cinzento** [sinzayntoo]  
 grill **o grelhador** [gril-yadohr]  
 grilled **grelhado** [gril-yadoo]  
 grocer's **o merceeiro** [mirs-  
 yayroo]  
 ground **o chão** [showng]  
 on the ground **no chão** [noo]  
 ground floor **o rés de chão**  
 [rehJ doo]  
 group **o grupo** [groopoo]  
 guarantee **a garantia**  
 [garantee-a]  
 is it guaranteed? **tem  
 garantia?** [tayng]  
 guest (man/woman) **o convidado**  
 [konvidadoo], **a convidada**  
 guesthouse **a pensão**  
 [paynsowng]  
 guide (person) **a guia** [gee-a]  
 guidebook **o livro-guia**  
 [leevroo-]  
 guided tour **a excursão com  
 guia** [shkoorsowng kong]  
 guitar **a viola**  
 gum (in mouth) **a gengiva**  
 [JenJeeva]

gun a pistola [pish<sup>t</sup>ola]  
gym o ginásio [Jinaz-yoo]

## H

hair o cabelo [kabayloo]  
hairbrush a escova de cabelo  
[shkohva di]  
haircut o corte de cabelo [kort]  
hairstylist (unisex, women's) o  
cabeleireiro [kabilayrayroo]  
(men's) o barbeiro [barbayroo]  
hairdryer o secador de cabelo  
[sikadohr di kabayloo]  
hair gel o gel para o cabelo  
[Jehl paroo]  
hairgrips a mola para o cabelo  
hair spray a laca  
half\* a metade [mitad]  
half an hour meia hora [may-a  
ora]  
half a litre meio litro [may-oo  
leetroo]  
about half that mais ou  
menos metade disto [miz oh  
maynoosh mitad-deesh<sup>t</sup>oo]  
half board a meia pensão [may-  
a paynsowng]  
half-bottle a meia garrafa  
half fare o meio bilhete [may-  
oo bil-yayt]  
half price metade do preço  
[mitad doo praysoo]  
ham o fiambre [f-yambr]  
hamburger o hamburger  
[amboorger]  
hammer o martelo [martehloo]  
hand a mão [mowng]

handbag a mala de mão [di]  
handbrake o travão de mão  
[travowng]  
handkerchief o lenço [laynsoo]  
handle (on door) o fecho  
[fayshoo]  
(on suitcase etc) a pega [pehga]  
hand luggage a bagagem de  
mão [bagaJayng]  
hang-gliding a asa-delta [aza-  
dehita]  
hangover a ressaca [risaka]  
I've got a hangover estou de  
ressaca [sh<sup>t</sup>oh di]  
happen acontecer [akontisayr]  
what's happening? o que se  
passa? [oo ki si]  
what has happened? o que  
aconteceu? [oo ki-akoontisay-oo]  
happy contente [kontaynt]  
I'm not happy about this  
não estou contente com isso  
[nowng sh<sup>t</sup>oh - kong eesoo]  
harbour o porto [pohr<sup>t</sup>oo]  
hard duro [doorroo]  
(difficult) difícil [difeesil]  
hard-boiled egg o ovo cozido  
[ohvoo koozee<sup>d</sup>oo]  
hard lenses as lentes rígidas  
[layntsh reeJidash]  
hardly mal  
hardly ever quase nunca [kwaz  
noonka]  
hardware shop a loja de  
ferragens [loJa di firraJayngsh]  
hat o chapéu [shap<sup>e</sup>h-oo]  
hate detestar [ditishtar]  
have\* ter [tayr]  
can I have a ...? pode dar-

me ...? [pod darmi]  
 do you have ...? **tem ...?**  
 [tayng]  
 what'll you have? o **que vai tomar?** [oo ki vī toomar]  
 I have to leave now **tenho de ir agora** [tayn-yoo deer]  
 do I have to ...? **tenho de ...?**  
 [di]  
 can we have some ...? **posso ter ...?** [posoo tayr]  
**hayfever** a **febre dos fenos**  
 [fehbr doosh faynoosh]  
**hazelnuts** as **avelãs** [avelangsh]  
**he\* ele** [el]  
**head** a **cabeça** [kabaysa]  
**headache** a **dor de cabeça** [di]  
**headlights** o **farol**  
**headphones** os **auscultadores**  
 [owshkooltadohrish]  
**health food shop** a **loja de produtos naturais** [loja di proodootoosh natoorish]  
**healthy** **saudável** [sowdavi]  
**hear** **ouvir** [ohveer]

## dialogue

can you hear me?  
**consegue ouvir-me?**  
 [konsehgh ohveer-mi]  
 I can't hear you, could you repeat that? **não o consigo ouvir, podia repetir?**  
 [nowng oo konseegoo – poodee-a ripiteer]

hearing aid o **aparelho para a surdez** [aparayl-yoo – soordaysh]

heart o **coração** [kooorasowng]  
 heart attack o **enfarte** [aynfart]  
 heat o **calor** [kalohr]  
 heater o **aquecedor** [akesidohr]  
 heating o **aquecimento**  
 [akesimayntoo]  
 heavy **pesado** [pizadoo]  
 heel (of foot) o **calcanhar** [kalkan-yar]  
 (of shoe) o **salto**  
 could you put new heels on these? **podia pôr uns saltos novos?** [poodee-a pohr oongsh saltoosh novoosh]  
**heelbar** o **sapatheiro rápido**  
 [sapatayroo rapido]  
**height** (of person) a **altura**  
 [altoora]  
 (mountain) a **altitude** [altitood]  
**helicopter** o **helicóptero**  
 [elikoptiroo]  
**hello** **olá**  
 (answer on phone) **está** [shta]  
**helmet** (for motorcycle) o **capacete** [kapasayt]  
**help** a **ajuda** [aJooda]  
 (verb) **ajudar**  
**help!** **socorro!** [sookohrroo]  
 can you help me? **pode ajudar-me?** [pod – mi]  
 thank you very much for your help (said by man/woman)  
**obrigado/obrigada** pela sua ajuda [obrigadoo – pila soo-a]  
**helpful** **prestável** [preshtavil]  
**hepatitis** a **hepatite** [epateet]  
**her\*:** I haven't seen her **não a vi** [nowng a vee]  
 to her **para ela** [ehla]

- with her **com ela** [kong]  
 for her **para ela**  
 that's her **é ela** [eh]  
 that's her towel **esta é a toalha dela** [ehshta-eh – dehlá]  
 herbal tea **o chá de ervas** [sha dehrvash]  
 herbs **as ervas**  
 here **aqui** [akee]  
 here is/are ... **aqui está/estão ...** [shta/shtowng]  
 here you are **aqui tem** [tayng]  
 hers\* **dela** [dehlá]  
 that's hers **isso é dela** [eesoo eh]  
 hey! **eh!**  
 hi! (hello) **olá!** [oola]  
 hide **esconder** [shkondayr]  
 high **alto** [altoo]  
 highchair **a cadeira de bebé** [kadayra di bebeh]  
 highway **a autoestrada** [owtooshtrada]  
 hill **o monte** [mohnt]  
 him\*: I haven't seen him **não o vi** [nowng oo vee]  
 to him **para ele** [ayl]  
 with him **com ele** [kong]  
 for him **para ele**  
 that's him **é ele** [eh]  
 hip **a anca**  
 hire **alugar** [alooaar]  
 for hire **para alugar**  
 where can I hire a bike? **onde posso alugar uma bicicleta?** [ohnd pōsoo]  
 his\*: it's his car **é o carro dele** [eh-oo karroo dayl]  
 that's his **isto é dele** [eeshtweh]
- hit **bater** [batayr]  
 hitch-hike **andar à boleia** [boolay-a]  
 hobby **o passatempo** [-taympoo]  
 hold **segurar** [sigoorar]  
 hole **o buraco** [boorakoo]  
 holiday **as férias** [fehr-yash]  
 on holiday **de férias** [shtoh di]  
 Holland **Holanda** [olanda]  
 home **a casa** [kaza]  
 at home (in my house etc) **em casa** [ayng]  
 (in my country) **no meu país** [noo may-oo pa-eesh]  
 we go home tomorrow **vamos embora amanhã** [vamoosh aymbora aman-yang]  
 honest **honesto** [onehshtoo]  
 honey **o mel** [mehl]  
 honeymoon **a lua-de-mel** [loo-a di]  
 hood (US: of car) **o capot** [kapoh]  
 hope **esperar** [shpirar]  
 I hope so **espero que sim** [shpehroo ki seeng]  
 I hope not **espero que não** [nowng]  
 hopefully: **hopefully ... espero que ...**  
 horn (of car) **a buzina** [boozeena]  
 horrible **horível** [ohrrēvil]  
 horse **o cavalo** [kavaloo]  
 horse riding **andar a cavalo**  
 hospital **o hospital** [oshpital]  
 hospitality **a hospitalidade** [oshpitalidad]  
 thank you for your  
 hospitality (said by man/woman)



obrigado/obrigada pela sua  
hospitalidade [obrigadoo – pila  
soo-a]

hot quente [kaynt]

(spicy) picante [pikant]

I'm hot tenho calor [tayn-yoo  
kaloɦr]

it's hot today está imenso  
calor hoje [shta imaynsoo – ohJ]

hotel o hotel [ohteh!]

hotel room o quarto de hotel  
[kwartoo dohteh!]

hour a hora [ora]

house a casa [kaza]

house wine o vinho da casa  
[veen-yoo]

how como [kohmoo]

how many? quantos?  
[kwantoosh]

how do you do? muito prazer  
[mweengtoo prazayr]

## dialogues

how are you? como está?  
[shta]

fine, thanks, and you?  
(said by man/woman) bem,  
obrigado/obrigada, e  
você? [bayng obrigadoo – ee  
vosay]

how much is it? quanto é?  
[kwantweh]

it's 20 euros são vinte  
euros [sowng veent ay-  
ooroosh]

I'll take it vou levar  
[voh]

humid húmido [oomeedoo]

hunger a fome [fohm]

hungry: are you hungry? tens  
fome? [taynsh]

hurry apressar-se [aprisarsi]

I'm in a hurry estou com

pressa [shtoh kong prehsa]

there's no hurry não há pressa  
[nowng a]

hurry up! despacha-te!

[dishpashat]

hurt doer [dwayr]

it really hurts dói-me [doymi]

husband o meu marido [may-  
oo mareedoo]

hydrofoil o hidroplano  
[idrooplanoo]

hypermarket hipermercado  
[eepmerkadoo]

I\* eu [ay-oo]

ice gelo [Jayloo]

with ice com gelo [kong]

no ice, thanks (said by man/  
woman) sem gelo, obrigado/  
obrigada [sayng – obrigadoo]

ice cream o gelado [Jiladoo]

ice-cream cone o cone de  
gelado [kohn di]

iced coffee o café glacé [kafeh  
glasay]

ice lolly o gelado [Jiladoo]

ice rink o rinque de patinagem  
[reenk di patinaJayng]

ice skates os patins de gelo  
[pateenJ di Jayloo]

idea a ideia [iday-a]  
 idiot o idiota [id-yota]  
 if se [si]  
 ignition a ignição [ignisowng]  
 ill doente [dwaynt]  
 I feel ill sinto-me doente  
 [seentoomi]  
 illness a doença [dwaynsa]  
 imitation (leather etc) a imitação  
 [imitasowng]  
 immediately imediatamente  
 [imed-yatamaynt]  
 important importante  
 [impoortant]  
 it's very important é muito  
 importante [eh mweengtoo]  
 it's not important não é  
 importante [nowng]  
 impossible impossível  
 [impooseevil]  
 impressive impressionante  
 [impris-yoonant]  
 improve melhorar [mil-yorar]  
 I want to improve my  
 Portuguese quero melhorar  
 o meu português [kehrroo – oo  
 may-oo poortoogaysh]  
 in\*: it's in the centre fica no  
 centro [feeka noo sayntroo]  
 in my car no meu carro [noo  
 may-oo karroo]  
 in Beja em Beja [ayng behJa]  
 in two days from now daqui a  
 dois dias [dakee a do-ij dee-ash]  
 in five minutes em cinco  
 minutos [ayng seenkoo  
 minootoosh]  
 in May em Maio [mī-oo]  
 in English em inglês [inglaysh]

in Portuguese em português  
 [poortoogaysh]  
 is he in? ele está? [el shta]  
 inch\* a polegada [pooligada]  
 include incluir [inklweer]  
 does that include meals?  
 isso inclui as refeições? [eesoo]  
 inkloo-i refaysoyngsh]  
 is that included? isso está  
 incluído no preço? [shta  
 inklweedoo noo praysoo]  
 inconvenient pouco  
 conveniente [pohkoo konvin-  
 yaynt]  
 incredible incrível [inkreevil]  
 Indian (adj) indiano [ind-yanoo]  
 indicator o indicador  
 [indikadohr]  
 indigestion a indigestão  
 [indiJishtowng]  
 indoor pool a piscina coberta  
 [pish-seena koobehrta]  
 indoors dentro de casa  
 [dayntroo di kaza], em recinto  
 fechado [ayng riseentoo fishadoo]  
 inexpensive barato [baratoo]  
 infection a infecção  
 [infeshowng]  
 infectious infeccioso [infesh-  
 yohzoo]  
 inflammation a inflamação  
 [inflamasowng]  
 informal informal [infoormal]  
 information a informação  
 [infoormasowng]  
 do you have any information  
 about ...? tem alguma  
 informação sobre ...? [tayng  
 algooma – sohbr]

information desk o **balcão de informações** [balkowng dinfoormasoyngsh]

injection a **injecção** [injehsowng]

injured **ferido** [fireedoo]  
she's been injured **ela ficou ferida** [ehla fikoh fireeda]

in-laws **os sogros** [oosh sogroosh]

inner tube (for tyre) a **câmara de ar** [kama-ra dar]

innocent **inocente** [inoosaynt]

insect o **insecto** [insehntoo]

insect bite a **picada de insecto** [dinsehntoo]

do you have anything for insect bites? **tem alguma coisa para picada de insectos?** [tayng algooma koh-iza – insehntoosh]

insect repellent o **repele-insectos** [ripehl insehntoosh]

inside **dentro** [dayntroo]

inside the hotel **dentro do hotel** [dwohteh!]

let's sit inside **vamos sentar-nos lá dentro** [vamoosh sentar-noosh]

insist **insistir** [insishteer]

I insist **insisto** [inseeshtoo]

insomnia a **insónia** [inson-ya]

instant coffee o **café instantâneo** [kafeh inshtantan-yoo]

instead **em vez** [ayng vaysh]

give me that one instead **dê-me antes aquele** [daym antsh akay!]

instead of ... **em vez de ...** [di]

insulin a **insulina** [insoolleena]

insurance o **seguro** [sigooroo]

intelligent **inteligente** [intiliJaynt]

interested: I'm interested in ... (said by a man/woman) **estou muito interessado/interessada em ...** [shtoh mweengtoo intrisadoo – ayng]

interesting **interessante** [intrisant]

that's very interesting **isso é muito interessante** [eesoo eh mweengtoo]

international **internacional** [intaymas-yoonal]

Internet **Internet** [intimeht]

interpret **interpretar** [interpritar]

interpreter (man/woman) o/a **intérprete** [intehrprít]

intersection o **cruzamento** [kroozamayntoo]

interval (at theatre) o **intervalo** [intervaloo]

into **para**

I'm not into ... **não me interesso por ...** [nowng mintrehsoo poor]

introduce **apresentar** [aprizentar]

may I introduce ...? **posso apresentar ...** [posoo]

invitation o **convite** [konveet]

invite **convidar** [konvidar]

Ireland a **Irlanda** [eerlanda]

Irish **irlandês** [eerlandaysh]

I'm Irish (man/woman) **sou**

irlandês/sou irlandesa [soh  
– eerlandayza]  
iron (for ironing) o ferro de  
engomar [fehrroo dayngoomar]  
can you iron these for me?  
pode engomar-me isto? [pod  
ayngoomarm eeshtoo]  
is\* é [eh]; está [shta]  
island a ilha [eel-ya]  
it\* o [oo], (f) a  
it is ... é ... [eh]; está ... [shta]  
is it ...? é ...?; está ...?  
where is it? onde é? [ohndeh];  
onde está?  
it's him é ele [ayl]  
it was ... era ... [ehra];  
estava ... [shtava]  
Italian (adj, language) italiano  
[ital-yanoo]  
Italy Itália [ital-ya]  
itch: it itches faz comichão  
[fash koomishowng]

## J

jack (for car) o macaco  
[makakoo]  
jacket o casaco [kazakoo]  
jam a compota  
jammed: it's jammed está  
encravado [shta aynkravadoo]  
January Janeiro [Janayroo]  
jar o jarro  
jaw a maxila [makseela]  
jazz o jazz  
jealous ciumento  
[s-yoomayntoo]  
jeans os jeans

jellyfish a alforreca  
[alfoorrehka]  
jersey a camisola [kamizola]  
jetty o pontão [pontowng]  
jeweller's a ourivesaria  
[ohrivezaree-a]  
jewellery a joalheria [Jwal-  
yaree-a]  
Jewish judaico [Joodikoo]  
job o emprego [aympraygoo]  
jogging o jogging  
to go jogging praticar jogging  
joke a piada [p-yada]  
journey a viagem [v-yaJayng]  
have a good journey! boa  
viagem! [boh-a]  
jug o jarro [Jarroo]  
a jug of water um jarro de  
água [oong – dagwa]  
juice o sumo [soomoo]  
July Julho [Jool-yoo]  
jump pular [poolar]  
jumper a camisola [kamizola]  
jump leads os cabos para ligar  
a bateria [kaboosh – batiree-a]  
junction o cruzamento  
[kroozamayntoo]  
June Junho [Joon-yoo]  
just (only) só [saw]  
just two só dois/duas  
just for me só para mim  
[meeng]  
just here aqui mesmo [akee  
mayJmoo]  
not just now agora não  
[nowng]  
we've just arrived acabámos  
de chegar [akabamooJ di shigar]

## K

- keep **guardar** [gwardar]  
 keep the change **garde o troco** [gward oo trohkoo]  
 can I keep it? **posso ficar com ele/ela?** [posoo fikar kong ayl/ehla]  
 you can keep it **pode ficar com ele/ela** [pod]  
 ketchup **o ketchup**  
 kettle **a chaleira** [shalayra]  
 key **a chave** [shav]  
 the key for room 201, please **a chave do quarto duzentos e um, faz favor** [doo kwartoo doozayntooz-yoong fash favohr]  
 keyring **o chaveiro** [shavayroo]  
 kidneys (in body, food) **os rins** [reengsh]  
 kill **matar**  
 kilo\* **o quilo** [keeloo]  
 kilometre\* **o quilómetro** [kilomitroo]  
 how many kilometres is it to ...? **quantos quilómetros são até ...?** [kwantoosh kilomitroosh sowng ateh]  
 kind (generous) **amável**  
 that's very kind **é muito amável** [eh mweengtoo]

## dialogue

which kind do you want?  
**que tipo deseja?** [ki teepoo disayJa]

I want this/that kind **desejo este/aquele tipo** [aysht/ akayl]

- king **o rei** [ray]  
 kiosk **o quiosque** [k-yoshk]  
 kiss **o beijo** [bayJoo]  
 (verb) **beijar** [bayJar]  
 kitchen **a cozinha** [koozeen-ya]  
 kitchenette **a cozinha pequena** [pikayna]  
 Kleenex® **os lenços de papel** [laynsoosh di papehl]  
 knee **o joelho** [Jwayl-yoo]  
 knickers **as cuecas de mulher** [ash kwehkaJ di mool-yehr]  
 knife **a faca** [faka]  
 knock **bater** [batayr]  
 knock down **atropelar** [atropilar]  
 he's been knocked down **ele foi atropelado** [el foh-i atropiladoo]  
 knock over (object) **derrubar** [dirroobar]  
 (pedestrian) **atropelar** [atropilar]  
 know\* (somebody, a place) **conhecer** [koon-yisair]  
 (something) **saber**  
 I don't know **não sei** [nowng say]  
 I didn't know that **não sabia**  
**isso** [nowng sabe-a eesoo]  
 do you know where I can find ...? **sabe onde posso encontrar ...?** [sabohnd poswaynkontrar]

## L

label (on clothes) **a etiqueta**

[etikayta]

(on bottles etc) **o rótulo** [rotooloo]

ladies' room, ladies' (toilets) **o**

**quarto de banho das senhoras**

[kwartoo di ban-yoo dash sin-yorash]

ladies' wear **a roupa de**

**senhoras** [rohpa di]

lady **a senhora** [sin-yora]

lager **a cerveja** [sirvay-Ja]

lake **o lago** [lagoo]

lamb (meat) **o borrego**

[boorraygoo]

lamp **o candeeiro** [kand-yayroo]

lane (motorway) **a faixa** [fīsha]

(small road) **a viela** [v-yehla]

language **a língua** [leengwa]

language course **o curso de**

**línguas** [koorsoo di leengwash]

large **grande** [grand]

last **o último** [ooltimoo]

last week **semana passada**

[simana]

last Friday **sexta-feira passada**

[sayshta-fayra]

last night **ontem à noite**

[ohntayng a noh-it]

what time is the last train to

**Fátima? a que horas parte**

**o último comboio para**

**Fátima?** [kyorash part-yoo-

**ooltimoo komboh-yo]**

late **tarde** [tard]

sorry I'm late **desculpe o**

**atraso** [dishkoolp oo atrazoo]

the train was late **o comboio**

**estava atrasado** [oo komboh-yo

**shtava atrazadoo]**

we must go – we'll be late

**temos que ir – vamos atrasar-**

**nos** [taymoosh ki-eeer – vamooz-

**atrazar noosh]**

it's getting late **está a ficar**

**tarde** [shta-a fikar]

later, later on **mais tarde** [mīsh]

I'll come back later **volto**

**mais tarde** [voltoo]

see you later **até logo** [a-teh]

latest **o último** [ooltimoo]

by Wednesday at the latest

**quarta-feira o mais tardar**

[kwarta-fayra oo mīsh]

laugh **rir** [reer]

launderette **a lavandaria**

**automática** [lavandaree-a

owtoomatika]

laundromat **a lavandaria**

**automática** [lavandaree-a

owtoomatika]

laundry (clothes) **a roupa para**

**lavar** [rohpa]

(place) **a lavandaria** [lavandaree-a]

lavatory **os lavabos** [lavaboosh]

law **a lei** [lay]

lawn **o relvado** [relvadoo]

lawyer (man/woman) **o advogado**

[advoogadoo], **a advogada**

**laxative o laxativo** [lashateevoo]

lazy **preguiçoso** [prigisohzoo]

lead (electrical) **o fio** [fee-oo]

(verb) **conduzir** [kondoozeer]

where does this lead to?

**onde vai ter esta estrada?**

[ohnd vi tayr ehshta shtrada]

leaf a **folha** [fohl-ya]  
 leaflet o **panfleto** [panflaytoo]  
 leak a **fuga** [fooga]  
 (verb) **ter uma fuga** [tayr ooma]  
 the roof leaks **há uma fuga de água no telhado** [a – dagwa noo til-yadoo]  
 learn **aprender** [aprayndayr]  
 least: not in the least **de nenhum modo** [di nin-yoong modoo]  
 at least **pelo menos** [piloo maynoosh]  
 leather o **cabedal** [kabidal]  
 leave (depart) **partir** [parteer]  
 (behind) **deixar** [dayshar]  
 I am leaving tomorrow **parto amanhã** [partoo aman-yang]  
 he left yesterday **ele partiu ontem** [ayl partee-oo ohntayng]  
 may I leave this here? **posso deixar isto aqui?** [posoo – eeshtwakee]  
 I left my coat in the bar **deixei meu casaco no bar** [dayshay may-oo kazakoo noo]  
 when does the bus for Lagos leave? **quando parte o autocarro para Lagos?** [kwandoo partoo owtookarroo – lagoonsh]  
 leaks o **alho francês** [al-yoo fransaysh]  
 left **esquerdo** [shkayrdoo]  
 on the left, to the left à **esquerda** [a shkayrda]  
 turn left **vire à esquerda** [veera]  
 there's none left **não há mais** [nowng a mish]

left-handed **canhoto** [kan-yohtoo]  
 left luggage (office) o **depósito de bagagem** [dipozitoo di bagaJayng]  
 leg a **perna** [pehna]  
 lemon o **limão** [limowng]  
 lemonade a **limonada** [limoonada]  
 lemon tea o **chá de limão** [sha di limowng]  
 lend **emprestar** [aymprishtar]  
 will you lend me your ...?  
**empresta-me o seu ...?**  
 [aymprshstamoo say-oo]  
 lens (of camera) a **objectiva** [objeteeva]  
 lesbian a **lésbica** [lehJbika]  
 less\* **menos** [maynosh]  
 less than **menos do que** [doo ki]  
 less expensive **mais barato** [mīJ baratoo]  
 lesson a **lição** [lisowng]  
 let (allow) **deixar** [dayshar]  
 will you let me know? **diz-me depois?** [deeJmi dipoh-ish]  
 I'll let you know **depois digo-lhe** [deegool-yi]  
 let's go for something to eat **vamos sair para comer alguma coisa** [vamoosh sa-eer – koomayr algooma koh-iza]  
 let off: will you let me off at ...?  
**é capaz de parar em ...?** [eh kapaJ di – ayng]  
 letter a **carta**  
 do you have any letters for me? **tem alguma carta para**

**mim?** [tayng algo**ooma** – meeng]  
 letterbox **o marco de correio**  
 [markoo di koor**ay**-oo]  
 lettuce **a alface** [alfas]  
 lever **a alavanca**  
 library **a biblioteca** [bibl-  
 yoot**ehka**]  
 licence **a licença** [lis**aynsa**]  
 lid **a tampa**  
 lie (verb: tell untruth) **mentir**  
 [maynt**eer**]  
 lie down **deitar-se** [daytarsi]  
 life **a vida** [veeda]  
 lifebelt **o cinto de salvação**  
 [seentoo di salv**owng**]  
 lifeguard **o banheiro** [ban-  
 y**ayroo**]  
 life jacket **o colete de salvação**  
 [kool**ayt** di salv**owng**]  
 lift (in building) **o elevador**  
 [elevad**ohr**]  
 could you give me a lift?  
**pode dar-me uma boleia?** [pod  
 dar**ooma** bo**olay**-a]  
 would you like a lift? **quer**  
**uma boleia?** [kehr]  
 light **a luz** [loosh]  
 (not heavy) **leve** [lehv]  
 do you have a light? (for  
 cigarette) **tem lume?** [tayng  
 loom]  
 light green **verde claro** [vayrd  
 klaroo]  
 light bulb **a lâmpada**  
 I need a new light bulb  
**preciso duma lâmpada**  
 [pris**eezoo** do**oma**]  
 lighter (cigarette) **o isqueiro**  
 [shk**ayroo**]

**lightning a trovoadá** [troovwada]  
 like **gostar** [gooshtar]  
 I like it **gosto** [goshtoo]  
 I like going for walks **gosto de**  
**passar a pé** [di pas-yar a peh]  
 I like you **gosto de si** [di see]  
 I don't like it **não gosto**  
 [nowng]  
 do you like ...? **você gosta**  
**de ...?** [vos**ay** goshta di]  
 I'd like a beer **queria uma**  
**cerveja** [kiree-a **ooma** sirv**ayJa**]  
 I'd like to go swimming  
**queria ir nadar** [eer]  
 would you like a drink?  
**gostaria duma bebida?**  
 [gooshtaree-a do**oma** bibeeda]  
 would you like to go for a  
 walk? **quer ir dar uma volta?**  
 [kehr]  
 what's it like? **como é?**  
 [koh**moo** eh]  
 I want one like this **quero**  
**um como este** [kehr**oo** oong  
 kohm**waysht**]  
 lime **a lima** [leema]  
 lime cordial **o sumo de lima**  
 [soo**moo** di]  
 line **a linha** [leen-ya]  
 could you give me an outside  
 line? **dá-me uma linha?**  
 [dam**ooma**]  
 lips **os lábios** [lab-yoosh]  
 lip salve **o baton para o ciei**  
 [batong – oo s-y**ayroo**]  
 lipstick **o baton** [batong]  
 liqueur **o licor** [likohr]  
 Lisbon **Lisboa** [li**boh**-a]  
 listen **escutar** [shkootar]



litre\* o **litro** [leetroo]  
 a litre of white wine **um litro de vinho branco** [di veen-yoo brankoo]

little **pequeno** [pikaynoo]  
 just a little, thanks **só um pouco, por favor** [saw oong pohkoo poor favohr]

a little milk **pouco leite** [layt]  
 a little bit more **um pouquinho mais** [oong pohkeen-yoo mish]

live (verb) **viver** [vivayr]  
 we live together **vivemos juntos** [vivaymooj joo ntoosh]

## dialogue

where do you live? **onde é que vive?** [ohndeh ki veev]  
 I live in London **vivo em Londres** [veevwayng lohndrish]

lively **animado** [animadoo]  
 liver (in body, food) **o fígado** [feegadoo]

loaf **o pão** [powng]  
 lobby (in hotel) **o hall**  
 lobster **a lagosta** [lagohshta]  
 local **local** [lookal]

can you recommend a local wine? **pode recomendar um vinho da região?** [pod rikoomayndar oong veen-yoo da ri-jowng]

can you recommend a local restaurant? **pode recomendar um restaurante local?**

[rishtawrant]  
 lock a fechadura [fishad<sup>oo</sup>ra]  
 (verb) fechar à chave [fishar a shav]

it's locked **está fechado à chave** [shta fishadwa shav]  
 lock out: I've locked myself out (of room) **fechei o quarto com a chave lá dentro** [fishay oo kwartoo kong – dayntroo]

locker (for luggage etc) **o cacifo** [kaseefoo]

lollipop **o chupa-chupa** [shoop<sup>a</sup>–]

London **Londres** [lohndrish]  
 long **comprido** [kompreedoo]  
 how long will it take to fix it?

**quanto tempo vai demorar para consertar?** [kwantoo taympoo vi dimoorar – konsirtar]

how long does it take?  
**quanto tempo demora?** [dimora]

a long time **muito tempo** [mweengtoo]

one day/two days longer  
**mais um dia/dois dias** [miz oong dee-a/do-ij dee-ash]

long-distance call **a chamada de longa distância** [shamada di – dishtans-ya]

look: I'm just looking, thanks (said by man/woman) **estou só a ver, obrigado/obrigada** [shtoh saw a vayr obrigadoo]

you don't look well **parece não estar bem** [parehs nowng shtar bayng]

look out! **cuidado!** [kwidadoo]

can I have a look? posso ver?  
 [posoo vayr]  
 look after tomar conta (de)  
 [toomar kohnta]  
 look at olhar (para) [ol-yar]  
 look for procurar [prookoora]  
 I'm looking for ... procuro ...  
 [prookooro]  
 loose (handle etc) solto [sohltoo]  
 lorry o caminhão [kam-yowng]  
 lose perder [pirdayr]  
 I've lost my way perdi-me  
 [pirdeem]  
 I'm lost, I want to get to ...  
 (said by man/woman) estou  
 perdido/perdida, quero ir  
 para ... [shtoh pirdeedoo – kehroo  
 eer]  
 I've lost my bag perdi o meu  
 saco [pirdee oo may-oo sakoo]  
 lost property (office) a secção  
 de perdidos e achados  
 [sehksowng di pirdeedooz ee-  
 ashadoosh]  
 lot: a lot, lots muito  
 [mweengtoo]  
 not a lot não muito [nowng]  
 a lot of people muita gente  
 [mweengta Jayngt]  
 a lot bigger muito maior [mī-  
 or]  
 I like it a lot gosto imenso  
 [goshtoo imaynsoo]  
 lotion a loção [loosowng]  
 loud alto [altoo]  
 lounge (in house, hotel) a sala  
 (in airport) a sala de espera  
 [dishpehra]  
 love o amor [amohr]

(verb) amar  
 I love Portugal adoro  
 Portugal [adoroo poortoogal]  
 lovely (meal, food) delicioso  
 [dilis-yohzoo]  
 (view) encantador  
 [aynkantadohr]  
 (weather) excelente [ish-silaynt]  
 (present) adorável  
 low baixo [bīshoo]  
 luck a sorte [sort]  
 good luck! boa sorte! [boh-a]  
 luggage a bagagem [bagaJayng]  
 luggage trolley o carrinho de  
 bagagem [karreen-yoo di]  
 lump (on body) o inchaço  
 [inshasoo]  
 lunch o almoço [almohsoo]  
 lungs os pulmões [poolmoyngsh]  
 luxurious (hotel, furnishings)  
 luxuoso [loosh-wohzoo]  
 luxury o luxo [looshoo]

## M

machine a máquina [makina]  
 mad (insane) doido [doh-ideo]  
 (angry) zangado [zangadoo]  
 Madeira (place) a Madeira  
 [madayra]  
 (wine) o (vinho da) Madeira  
 [veen-yoo]  
 magazine a revista [riveeshta]  
 maid (in hotel) a criada [kr-yada]  
 maiden name o nome de  
 solteira [nohm di sooltayra]  
 mail o correio [koorray-oo]  
 (verb) pôr no correio [pohr noo]

is there any mail for me? há algum correio para mim? [a algoom – meeng]

mailbox o marco de correio [markoo di kooray-oo], a caixa do correio [kīsha doo]

main principal [prinsipal]

main course o prato principal [pratoo prinsipal]

main post office a central de correios [sentral di koorray-oosh]

main road (in town) a rua principal [roo-a prinsipal] (in country) a estrada principal [shtrada]

mains switch o disjuntor principal [diJoontohr]

make\* (brand name) a marca (verb) fazer [fazayr]

I make it 50 euros calculo que sejam cinquenta euros [kalkooloo ki sayJowng sinkwaynta ay-ooroosh]

what is it made of? de que é feito? [di k-yeh faytoo]

make-up a maquilhagem [makil-yaJayng]

man o homem [ohmayng]

manager o gerente [Jeraynt]

can I see the manager? pode chamar o gerente? [pod shamar]

manageress a gerente

manual manual [manwal]

many muitos [mweengtoosh]

not many não muitos [nowng]

map o mapa

March Março [marsoo]

margarine a margarina

[margareena]

market o mercado [mirkadoo]

marmalade a compota de laranja [di laranJa]

married: I'm married (said by a man/woman) sou casado/casada [soh kazadoo]

are you married? você é casado/casada? [vosay eh]

mascara o rímel [reemil]

match (football etc) o jogo [Johgoo]

matches os fósforos

[foshfooroosh]

material (fabric) o tecido [tiseedoo]

matter: it doesn't matter não faz mal [nowng faj mal]

what's the matter? o que se passa? [oo ki si]

mattress o colchão

[koolshowng]

May Maio [mī-oo]

may: may I have another one? (different one) pode dar-me

outro/outra? [pod darmi ohtroo]

may I come in? posso entrar? [poswayntrar]

may I see it? posso vê-lo/vê-la? [posoo vayloo/vayla]

may I sit here? posso sentar-me aqui? [posoo sayntarm akee]

maybe talvez [talvaysh]

mayonnaise a maionese [mī-onehz]

me\* mim [meeng]

that's for me isto é para mim [eeshtweh para meeng]

send it to me envie-o/a para

mim [aynvee-yoo]  
 me too eu também [ay-oo  
 tambayng]  
 meal a refeição [rifaysowng]

## dialogue

did you enjoy your meal?  
 gostou da comida?  
 [gooshtoh da koomeeda]  
 it was excellent, thank you  
 (said by man/woman) estava  
 excelente, obrigado/  
 obrigada [shtava ish-selaynt  
 obrigadoo]

mean: what do you mean?  
 o que quer dizer? [oo ki keh  
 dizayr]

## dialogue

what does this word  
 mean? o que significa esta  
 palavra? [oo ki signifeeka  
 ehshhta]  
 it means ... in English  
 significa ... em inglês [ayng  
 inglaysht]

measles o sarampo [sarampoo]  
 meat a carne [karn]  
 mechanic o mecânico  
 [mekanikoo]  
 medicine o remédio [rimehd-  
 yoo]  
 Mediterranean o  
 Mediterrâneo [miditirran-yoo]  
 medium médio [mehd-yoo]

medium-dry meio seco [may-oo  
 saykoo]  
 medium-rare médio [mehd-yoo]  
 medium-sized de tamanho  
 médio [di taman-yoo]  
 meet encontrar [aynkontrar]  
 nice to meet you muito  
 prazer [mweengtoo prazayr]  
 where shall I meet you?  
 onde nos encontramos? [ohnd  
 noozaynkontramoosh]  
 meeting a reunião [r-yoon-  
 yowng]  
 meeting place o local de  
 encontro [lookal daynkohntroo]  
 melon o melão [milowng]  
 men os homens [ohmayngsh]  
 mend consertar [konsirtar]  
 could you mend this for me?  
 pode consertar-me isto? [pod  
 konsirtarm eeshtoo]  
 menswear a roupa de homens  
 [rohpa dohmayngsh]  
 mention mencionar [mayns-  
 yoonar]  
 don't mention it não tem de  
 quê [nowng tayng di kay]  
 menu a ementa [emaynta]  
 may I see the menu, please?  
 posso ver a ementa, faz  
 favor [posoo vayr imaynta fash  
 favohr]  
 see menu reader page 214  
 message o recado [rikadoo]  
 are there any messages for  
 me? há algum recado para  
 mim? [a algoong – meeng]  
 I want to leave a message  
 for ... gostava de deixar um

recado para ... [gooshtava di dayshar oong]  
 metal o metal [mital]  
 metre\* o metro [mehtroo]  
 microwave (oven) microondas [mikroo-ohndash]  
 midday o meio-dia [may-oo dee-a]  
 at midday ao meio-dia [ow]  
 middle: in the middle no meio [noo may-oo]  
 in the middle of the night no meio da noite [noh-it]  
 the middle one o/a do meio [oo/a doo]  
 midnight a meia-noite [may-a noh-it]  
 at midnight à meia-noite  
 might: I might go pode ser que eu vá [pod sayr ki-ay-oo]  
 I might not go pode ser que eu não vá [nowng]  
 I might want to stay another day sou capaz de querer ficar mais um dia [soh kapaJ di kirayr fikar mish oong dee-a]  
 migraine a enxaqueca [aynshakayka]  
 mild (taste) suave [swav] (weather) ameno [amaynoo]  
 mile\* a milha [meel-ya]  
 milk o leite [layt]  
 milkshake o batido [bateedoo]  
 millimetre\* o milímetro [mileemitroo]  
 minced meat a carne picada [karn pikada]  
 mind: never mind não faz mal [nowng faj mal]

I've changed my mind mudei de ideias [mooday diday-yash]

## dialogue

do you mind if I open the window? importa-se se abrir a janela? [importasi s-yabreer a Janehla]  
 no, I don't mind não, não me importo [nowng mimporto]

mine\*: it's mine é meu [eh may-oo]  
 mineral water a água mineral [agwa]  
 mints as pastilhas de mentol [pashteel-yaJ di]  
 minute o minuto [minootoo]  
 in a minute dentro de um momento [dayntroo doong moomayntoo]  
 just a minute um momento [oong]  
 mirror o espelho [shpayl-yoo]  
 Miss a Senhora [sin-yora]  
 Miss! se faz favor! [si fash favohr]  
 miss: I missed the bus perdi o autocarro [pirdee oo-owtookarro]  
 missing falta  
 there's a suitcase missing falta uma mala [ooma]  
 mist a névoa [nehwva]  
 mistake o erro [ayrroo]  
 I think there's a mistake julgo que há um erro [Joolgoo k-ya oong]

sorry, I've made a mistake  
**desculpe, enganei-me**  
 [dishkoolp aynganaym]  
 misunderstanding o **mal-entendido** [malayntayndeedo]  
 mix-up: sorry, there's been a mix-up **desculpe, houve uma confusão** [ohvooma konfoozowng]  
 mobile phone o **telemóvel** [telemovil]  
 modern **moderno** [moodehrnoo]  
 modern art gallery a **galeria de arte moderna** [galiree-a dart moodehrna]  
 moisturizer o **creme hidratante** [kraymeedratant]  
 moment: I won't be a moment **não demoro nada** [nowng dimoroo]  
 monastery o **mosteiro** [mooshtayroo]  
 Monday **segunda-feira** [segoonda fayra]  
 money o **dinheiro** [deen-yayroo]  
 month o **mês** [maysh]  
 monument o **monumento** [moonoomayntoo]  
 moon a **lua** [loo-a]  
 Moor o **mouro** [moh-ooroo]  
 Moorish **mourisco** [moreeshkoo]  
 moped a **motorizada** [mootoorizada]  
 more\* **mais** [mish]  
 can I have some more water, please? **mais água, por favor** [miz agwa poor favohr]  
 more expensive **mais caro** [maish karoo]

more interesting **mais interessante** [mizintrisant]  
 more than 50 **mais de cinquenta** [miz di sinkwaynta]  
 more than that **mais do que isso** [miz doo ki eesoo]  
 a lot more **muito mais** [mweengtoo mish]

## dialogue

would you like some more? **deseja um pouco mais?** [disayJa oong pohkoo mish]  
 no, no more for me, thanks (said by man/woman) **não, não mais para mim, obrigado/obrigada** [nowng – meeng obrigadoo]  
 how about you? **e você?** [ee vosay]  
 I don't want any more, thanks (said by man/woman) **não quero mais, obrigado/obrigada** [nowng kehroo mish]

morning a **manhã** [man-yang]  
 this morning **esta manhã** [ehshta]  
 in the morning **de manhã** [di]  
 Morocco o **Marrocos** [marrokoosh]  
 mosquito o **mosquito** [mooshkeetoo]  
 mosquito repellent o **repele-mosquitos** [ripehl mooshkeetoosh]

most: I like this one most of all **gosto mais deste** [goshtoo miJ daysht]  
 most of the time a **maior parte do tempo** [a mi-or part doo taympoo]  
 most tourists a **maioria dos turistas** [mi-oor<sup>ee</sup>-a doosh tooreeshtash]  
 mostly **principalmente** [prinsipalmaynt]  
 mother a **mãe** [mayng]  
 motorbike a **motocicleta** [mootoosiklehta]  
 motorboat o **barco a motor** [barkwa mootohr]  
 motorway a **autoestrada** [owtooshtrada]  
 mountain a **montanha** [montan-ya]  
 in the mountains **nas montanhas** [naJ montan-yash]  
 mountaineering o **alpinismo** [alpineeJmoo]  
 mouse o **rato** [ratoo]  
 moustache o **bigode** [bigod]  
 mouth a **boca** [bohka]  
 mouth ulcer a **afta**  
 move (one's car, house etc) **mudar** [moodar]  
 he's moved to another room **mudou-se para outra sala** [moodohsi para ohtra]  
 could you move your car? **podia mudar o seu carro?** [poodee-a]  
 could you move up a little? **pode chegar um pouquinho para lá?** [pod shigar oong

pohkeen-yoo]  
 where has it moved to? **para onde se mudou?** [ohndsi moodoh]  
 movie o **filme** [feelm]  
 movie theater o **cinema** [sinayma]  
 Mr o **Senhor** [sin-yohr]  
 Mrs a **Senhora** [sin-yora]  
 much **muito** [mweengtoo]  
 much better/worse **muito melhor/pior** [mil-yor/pi-or]  
 much hotter **muito mais quente** [mish kaynt]  
 not (very) much **não muito** [nowng]  
 I don't want very much **não quero muito** [kehroo]  
 mud a **lama**  
 mug (for drinking) a **caneca** [kanehka]  
 I've been mugged (said by man/woman) **fui assaltado/assaltada** [fwee asaltadoo]  
 mum a **mamã** [mamang]  
 mumps a **papeira** [papayra]  
 museum o **museu** [moozay-oo]  
 mushrooms **os cogumelos** [kogoomehloosh]  
 music a **música** [moozika]  
 musician (man) o **músico** [moozikoo]  
 Muslim (adj) **muçulmano** [moosoolmanoo]  
 mussels **os mexilhões** [mishilyoyngsh]  
 must: I must ... **tenho de ...** [tayn-yoo di]  
 I mustn't drink alcohol **não**

devo beber álcool [nowng  
dayvoo bibayr alko-ol]  
mustard a mostarda  
[mooshtarda]  
my\* o meu [may-oo], a minha  
[meen-ya], os meus [may-oosh],  
as minhas [meen-yash]  
myself: I'll do it myself (said by  
man/woman) eu mesmo/  
mesma faço isso [ay-oo  
mayJmoo – fasoo eesoo]  
by myself (said by man/woman)  
sozinho [sozeen-yoo]/sozinha

## N

nail (finger) a unha [oon-ya]  
(metal) o prego [prehgoo]  
nailbrush a escova de unhas  
[shkohva doon-yash]  
nail varnish o verniz de unhas  
[virneeJ doon-yash]  
name o nome [nohm]  
my name's John o meu nome  
é John [oo may-oo nohm eh]  
what's your name? como se  
chama? [kohmoo si shama]  
what is the name of this  
street? qual é o nome desta  
rua? [kawleh oo nohm dehshta  
roo-a]  
napkin o guardanapo  
[gwardanapoo]  
nappy a fralda  
narrow (street) estreito  
[shtraytoo]  
nasty (person) mau [mow], (f) má  
(weather, accident) grave [grav]

national nacional [nas-yoonal]  
nationality a nacionalidade  
[nas-yoonalidad]  
natural natural [natooral]  
nausea as náuseas  
[nowz-yash]  
navy (blue) azul-marinho  
[azool mareen-yoo]  
near perto [pehrtoo]  
is it near the city centre? é  
perto do centro da cidade?  
[eh – doo sayntroo da sidad]  
do you go near the Paço  
Real? passa perto do Passo  
Real? [pehrtoo doo pasoo ri-al]  
where is the nearest ...? onde  
fica o/a ... mais próximo/  
próxima ...? [ohnd feeka oo/a ...  
mish prosimoo]  
nearby perto daqui [pehrtoo  
dakee]  
nearly quase [kwaz]  
necessary necessário [nisisar-  
yoo]  
neck o pescoço [pishkohsoo]  
necklace o colar [koolar]  
necktie a gravata  
need: I need ... preciso de ...  
[priseezoo di]  
do I need to pay? preciso de  
pagar?  
needle a agulha [agool-ya]  
negative (film) o negativo  
[nigateevoo]  
neither: neither (one) of them  
nenhum deles [nin-yoong  
daylish]  
neither ... nor ... nem ...  
nem ... [nayng]



nephew **o sobrinho** [soobreen-yoo]

net (in sport) **a rede** [rayd]

Netherlands **a Holanda** [olanda]

network map **o mapa**

never **nunca** [noonka]

## dialogue

have you ever been to

Fátima? **já esteve em**

Fátima? [Jashtayvayng]

no, never, I've never been

there **não, nunca estive lá**

[nowng noonkshteev la]

new **novo** [nohvoo]

news (radio, TV etc) **as notícias**

[nootees-yash]

newsagent's **a tabacaria**

[tabakaree-a]

newspaper **o jornal** [Joornal]

newspaper kiosk **o quiosque**

**de jornais** [k-yoshk di Joornish]

New Year **Ano Novo** [anoo

nohvoo]

Happy New Year! **Feliz Ano**

**Novo!** [fileez anoo nohvoo]

New Year's Eve **a véspera do**

**dia de Ano Novo** [vehshpira

doo dee-a danoo]

New Zealand **Nova Zelândia**

[nova ziland-ya]

New Zealander: I'm a New

Zealander (man/woman) **sou**

**neo-zelandês/neo-zelandesa**

[soh neh-o zilandaysh/neh-o

zilandayza]

next **próximo** [prosimoo]

the next corner/street on the

left **a próxima esquina/rua**

**à esquerda** [shkeena/roo-a a

shkayrda]

at the next stop **na próxima**

**paragem** [paraJayng]

next week **na próxima**

**semana** [simana]

next to **próximo de** [di]

nice (food, person) **agradável**

(looks, view etc) **bonito**

[booneetoo]

niece **a sobrinha** [soobreen-ya]

night **a noite** [noh-it]

at night **à noite**

good night **boa noite** [boh-a]

## dialogue

do you have a single room

for one night? **tem um**

**quarto individual para**

**uma noite?** [tayn-yoong

kwartwindividual para ooma]

yes, madam **sim, senhora**

[seeng sin-yora]

how much is it per night?

**quanto é por noite?**

[kwantweh poor]

it's 35 euros for one night

**são trinta e cinco euros por**

**uma noite** [sowng treenti-

seenkoo ay-ooroosh poor ooma]

thank you, I'll take it (said by

man/woman) **obrigado/**

**obrigada, fico com ele**

[obrigadoo – feekoo kong ayl]

nightclub **a boite** [bwat]  
 nightdress **a camisa de dormir**  
 [kameeza di doormeer]  
 night porter **o porteiro da**  
**noite** [poortayroo da noh-it]  
 no\* **não** [nowng]  
 I've no change **não tenho**  
**troco** [tayn-yoo trohkoo]  
 there's no ... left **não há**  
**mais ...** [a mish]  
 no way! **de maneira**  
**nenhuma!** [di manayra nin-  
 yooma]  
 oh no! (upset) **oh não!** [nowng]  
 nobody\* **ninguém** [ningayng]  
 there's nobody there **não há**  
**ninguém lá** [nowng a – la]  
 noise **o barulho** [barool-yoo]  
 noisy: it's too noisy **é**  
**barulhento demais** [eh barool-  
 yayntoo dimish]  
 non-alcoholic **não alcoólico**  
 [nowng alkwolikoo]  
 none\* **nenhum** [nin-yoong]  
 nonsmoking carriage  
**a carruagem para não**  
**fumadores** [karrwaJayng  
 – nowng foomadohrish]  
 noon **o meio-dia** [may-oo  
 dee-a]  
 no-one\* **ninguém** [ningayng]  
 nor: nor do I **nem eu** [nayng  
 ay-oo]  
 normal **normal**  
 north **o norte** [nort]  
 in the north **no norte** [noo]  
 to the north **ao norte** [ow]  
 north of Braga **ao norte de**  
**Braga** [di]

northeast **o nordeste**  
 [noordehsht]  
 northern **setentrional** [setayntr-  
 yoonal]  
 Northern Ireland **a Irlanda do**  
**Norte** [eerlanda doo nort]  
 northwest **o noroeste**  
 [norwehsht]  
 Norway **a Noruega** [noorwehga]  
 Norwegian (adj) **norueguês**  
 [noorwegaysh]  
 nose **o nariz** [nareesh]  
 nosebleed **a hemorragia nasal**  
 [emoorraJee-ya nazal]  
 not\* **não** [nowng]  
 no, I'm not hungry **não, não**  
**tenho fome** [tayn-yoo fohm]  
 I don't want anything, thank  
 you (said by man/woman) **não**  
**quero nada, obrigado/**  
**obrigada** [kehroo – obrigadoo]  
 it's not necessary **não é**  
**necessário** [eh nesesar-yoo]  
 I didn't know that **não sabia**  
 [sabee-a]  
 not that one – this one **esse**  
**não – este** [ays – aysht]  
 note (banknote) **a nota**  
 notebook **o bloco de**  
**apontamentos** [blokoo  
 dapontamayntoosh]  
 notepaper (for letters) **o papel de**  
**carta** [papehl di]  
 nothing\* **nada**  
 nothing for me, thanks (said  
 by man/woman) **nada para mim,**  
**obrigado/obrigada** [meeng  
 obrigadoo]  
 nothing else **mais nada** [mīJ]

novel o romance [roomans]

November Novembro

[noovaymbroo]

now agora

number o número [noomiroo]

I've got the wrong number

enganei-me no número

[aynganaym noo]

what is your phone number?

qual é o número do seu

telefone? [kwaleh oo – doo say-

oo telefohn]

number plate a chapa

da matrícula [shapa da

matreekoola]

nurse (man/woman) o

enfermeiro [aynfirmayroo], a

enfermeira

nut (for bolt) a porca

nuts a noz [nosh]

## O

occupied (toilet, telephone)

ocupado [okoopaadoo]

o'clock\* horas [orash]

October Outubro [ohtoobroo]

odd (strange) estranho [shtran-yoo]

of\* de [di]

off (lights) desligado [di.ligadoo]

it's just off Praça do

Comércio mesmo ao lado da

Praça do Comércio [mejmoo

ow ladoo da prasa doo koomehrs-

yoo]

we're off tomorrow partimos

amanhã [partemoozaman-yang]

offensive (language, behaviour)

ofensivo [ofaynseevoo]

office (place of work) o escritório

[shkritoer-yoo]

officer (said to policeman) Senhor

Guarda [sin-yohr gwarda]

often muitas vezes [mweengtaJ

vayzish]

not often não muitas vezes

[nowng]

how often are the buses?

com que frequência há

autocarros? [kong ki frikwaynsya

a owtookarroosh]

oil (for car, for cooking) o óleo

[ol-yoo]

ointment a pomada

[poomada]

OK está bem [shta bayng]

are you OK? você está bem?

[vosay shta bayng]

is that OK with you? está bem

para si? [see]

is it OK to ...? pode-se ...?

[pödsi]

that's OK thanks (said by man/

woman) está bem obrigado/

obrigada [obrigadoo]

I'm OK, thanks (I've got enough)

não quero, obrigado/

obrigada [nowng kehro]

(I feel OK) sinto-me bem

[seentoom]

is this train OK for ...? este

comboio vai para ... [aysht

kombohyoo vī]

I'm sorry, OK? desculpe-me,

está bem? [dishkoolpimi]

old velho [vehl-yoo]

## dialogue

how old are you? **que idade tem?** [keedad tayng]  
 I'm 25 **tenho vinte-e-cinco anos** [tayn-yoo veentiseenkoo]  
 and you? **e você?** [ee vosay]

old-fashioned **antiquado** [antikwadoo]  
 old town (old part of town) **a cidade antiga** [sidad anteeega]  
 in the old town **na cidade antiga**  
 olive oil **o azeite** [azayt]  
 olives **a azeitona** [azaytohna]  
 black/green olives **as azeitonas pretas/verdes** [azaytohnash praytash/vayrdsh]  
 omelette **a omeleta** [omilayta]  
 on\* **sobre** [sohbr]  
 on the street/beach **na praia/rua**  
 is it on this road? **é nesta rua?** [eh nehshita]  
 on the plane **no avião** [nwav-yowng]  
 on Saturday **no sábado** [noo]  
 on television **na televisão**  
 I haven't got it on me **não o tenho comigo** [nowng oo tayn-yoo koomeeegoo]  
 this one's on me (drink) **esta bebida sou eu que pago** [ehshita bibeeda soh ay-oo kih pagoo]  
 the light wasn't on **a luz não estava acesa** [looJ nowng shtava asayza]

what's on tonight? **qual é o programa para esta noite?** [kwaleh oo proograma parehshta noh-it]

once (one time) **uma vez** [ooma vaysh]  
 at once (immediately) **imediatamente** [imid-yatamaynt]  
 one\* **um** [oong], **uma** [ooma]  
 the white one **o/a branco/branca** [oo/a brankoo]  
 one-way ticket **o bilhete simples** [bil-yayt seemplish]  
 onion **a cebola** [sibohla]  
 only **só** [saw], **somente** [somaynt]  
 only one **só um/uma** [oong/ooma]  
 it's only 6 o'clock **ainda são só seis horas** [a-eenda sowng saw sayz orash]  
 I've only just got here **acabei de chegar** [akabay di shigar]  
 on/off switch **o interruptor de ligar/desligar** [intirrooptohr di ligar/diJligar]  
 open\* (adj) **aberto** [abehrtoo] (verb) **abrir** [abreer]  
 when do you open? **quando abre?** [kwandwabr]  
 I can't get it open **não consigo abrir** [nowng konseegwabeer]  
 in the open air **ao ar livre** [ow ar leevr]  
 opening times **as horas de abertura** [orash dabirtoora]  
 open ticket **o bilhete em**

aberto [bil-**yay**taɪng abehrtoo]  
 opera a ópera [opira]  
 operation (medical) a operação [opirasowng]  
 operator (telephone: man/woman) o/a telefonista [telefooneeshta]  
 opposite: the opposite direction na direcção oposta [direhsowng oposhta]  
 the bar opposite o bar do outro lado [doo ohtroo ladoo]  
 opposite my hotel em frente ao meu hotel [ayng fraynt ow]  
 optician o oculista [okooleeshta]  
 or ou [oh]  
 orange (fruit) a laranja [laranja] (colour) cor de laranja [kohr di]  
 orange juice (fresh) o sumo de laranja [soomoo] (fizzy) a laranjada com gás [laranjada kongash] (diluted) o refresco de laranja [rifrayshkoo di]  
 orchestra a orquestra [orkehshtra]  
 order: can we order now? (in restaurant) podemos pedir agora? [poodaymoosh pideer] I've already ordered, thanks (said by man/woman) já pedi, obrigado/obrigada [Ja pidee obrigadoo]  
 I didn't order this não pedi isto [nowng – eeshtoo]  
 out of order avariado [avar-yadoo]  
 ordinary vulgar [voolgar]  
 other outro [ohtroo]  
 the other one o outro [oo]

the other day outro dia [dee-a]  
 I'm waiting for the others estou a esperar outras pessoas [stoh a shpirar ohtrash pishoh-ash]  
 do you have any others? tem mais algum/alguma? [tayng mish algoong/algooma]  
 otherwise doutro modo [dohtroo modoo]  
 our\* nosso [nosoo], nossa [nosa], nossos [nossoosh], nossas [nosash]  
 ours\* nosso, nossa, nossos, nossas  
 out: he's out saiu [sa-ee-oo]  
 three kilometres out of town a três quilómetros da cidade [traysh kilomitroo da sidad]  
 outdoors fora de casa [di kaza]  
 outside do lado de fora [doo ladoo di]  
 can we sit outside? podemos sentar-nos lá fora? [poodaymoosh sayntarnoosh]  
 oven o forno [fohmoo]  
 over: over here aqui [akee]  
 over there ali [alee]  
 over five hundred mais de quinhentos/quinhentas [mish di]  
 it's over terminado [tirminadoo]  
 overcharge: you've overcharged me você vendeu-me mais caro [vosay venday-oomi mish karoo]  
 overcoat o sobretudo [soobritoodoo]  
 overlooking: I'd like a room

overlooking the courtyard  
queria um quarto que dê para  
o pátio [kiree-a oong kwartoo ki  
day paroo pat-yoo]  
overnight (travel) de noite [di  
noh-it]  
overtake ultrapassar  
[ooltrapasar]  
owe: how much do I owe you?  
quanto lhe devo? [kwantoo l-yi  
dayvoo]  
own: my own ... o meu  
próprio ... [oo may-oo propr-yoo]  
are you on your own? (to man/  
woman) está sozinho/sozinha?  
[shta sawzeen-yoo]  
I'm on my own (said by man/  
woman) estou sozinho/sozinha  
[shtoh]  
owner (man/woman) o dono  
[dohnoo], a dona  
oysters as ostras [ohshtrash]

## P

pack fazer as malas [fazayr aj  
malash]  
a pack of ... um pacote de ...  
[oong pakot di]  
package (parcel) a encomenda  
[aynkoomaynda]  
package holiday a excursão  
organizada [shkoorsowng  
organizada]  
packed lunch o almoço  
embalado [almohsw-  
aymbaladoo]  
packet: a packet of cigarettes

o maço de cigarros [masoo di  
sigarroosh]  
padlock o cadeado [kad-yadoo]  
page (of book) a página [paJina]  
could you page Mr ...? pode  
chamar o Sr ...? [pod shamar oo  
sin-yohr]  
pain a dor [dohr]  
I have a pain here tenho uma  
dor aqui [tayn-yoo ooma dohr  
akee]  
painful doloroso [dooloorohzoo]  
painkillers os analgésicos  
[analJehzikooosh]  
paint a tinta [teenta]  
painting a pintura [pintoora]  
pair: a pair of ... um par de ...  
[oong di]  
Pakistani (adj) paquistanês  
[pakishtanaysh]  
palace o palácio [palas-yoo]  
pale pálido [palidoo]  
pale blue azul claro [azool  
klaroo]  
pan a panela [panehla]  
panties as cuecas [kwehkaash]  
pants (underwear) as cuecas  
[kwehkaash]  
(US) as calças [kalsash]  
pantyhose os collants  
[koolansh]  
paper o papel [papehl]  
(newspaper) o jornal [Joornal]  
a sheet of paper uma folha  
de papel [ooma fohlya di]  
paper handkerchiefs os lenços  
de papel [laynsoosh]  
paragliding o parapentismo  
[parapaynteeJmoo]

parcel a encomenda  
[aynkoomaynda]

pardon (me)? (didn't understand/  
hear) desculpe? [dishkoolp],  
como? [kohmoo]

parents os pais [pīsh]

parents-in-law os sogros  
[sohgroosh]

park o jardim público [Jardeeng  
pooblikoo]  
(verb) estacionar [shtas-yoonar]  
can I park here? posso  
estacionar aqui? [posoo – akee]

parking lot o parque de  
estacionamento [park di shtas-  
yoonamayntoo]

part a parte [part]

partner (boyfriend/girlfriend) o  
companheiro [kompan-yayroo],  
a companheira

party (group) o grupo [groopoo]  
(celebration) a festa [fehshita]

pass (in mountains) o  
desfiladeiro [dishfiladayroo]

passenger (man/woman) o  
passageiro [pasaJayroo], a  
passageira

passport o passaporte  
[pasaport]

past\*: in the past no passado  
[noo pasadoo]

just past the information  
office logo a seguir ao  
escritório de informações  
[logoo a sigeer owshkritor-yoo  
dinfoormasoyngsh]

path o caminho [kameen-yoo]

pattern o desenho [dizayn-yoo]

pavement o passeio [pasay-oo]

on the pavement no passeio  
[noo]

pavement café o café de  
esplanada [kafeh dishplanada]

pay pagar  
can I pay, please? por favor,  
queria pagar [poor favohr kiree-  
a]  
it's already paid for já está  
pago [Ja shta pagoo]

## dialogue

who's paying? quem vai  
pagar? [kayng vi]  
I'll pay eu pago [ay-oo  
pagoo]  
no, you paid last time, I'll  
pay não, você pagou da  
última vez, eu pago [nowng  
vosay pagoh da-ooltima vaysh]

pay phone o telefone público  
[telefohn pooblikoo]

peaceful tranquilo [trankweeloo]

peach o pêsego [paysigoo]

peanuts os amendoins  
[amayndweensh]

pear a pêra [payra]

peas as ervilhas [irveel-yash]

peculiar (taste, custom) estranho  
[shtran-yoo]

pedestrian crossing o  
passagem de peões [pasaJayng  
di p-yoyngsh], a pasadeira de  
peões [pasadayra]

pedestrian precinct a zona  
para peões [zohna para  
p-yoyngsh]

peg (for washing) a **mola**  
(for tent) a **cavilha** [kaveel-ya]  
pen a **caneta** [kanayta]  
pencil o **lápiz** [lapsh]  
penfriend (man/woman)  
o/a **correspondente**  
[koorrishpondaynt]  
penicillin a **penicilina**  
[penisileena]  
penknife o **canivete** [kaniveht]  
pensioner (man/woman) o  
**reformado** [rifoormadoo], a  
**reformada**  
people a **gente** [Jaynt]  
the other people in the hotel  
as **outras pessoas no hotel**  
[azohtrash pisoh-ash nwohteh]  
too many people **gente**  
**demais** [dimīsh]  
pepper (spice) a **pimenta**  
[pimaynta]  
(vegetable) o **pimento**  
[pimayntoo]  
peppermint (sweet) a **hortelã-  
pimenta** [ortilang pimaynta]  
per: per night **por noite** [poor  
noh-it]  
how much per day? **quanto é  
por dia?** [kwantweh poor dee-a]  
per cent **por cento** [sayntoo]  
perfect **perfeito** [pirfaytoo]  
perfume o **perfume** [pirfoom]  
perhaps **talvez** [talvaysh]  
perhaps not **talvez não**  
[nowng]  
period (of time, menstruation) o  
**período** [piree-oodoo]  
perm a **permanente**  
[pirmanaynt]

permit a **licença** [lisaynsa]  
person a **pessoa** [pisoh-a]  
personal stereo o **Walkman®**  
petrol a **gasolina** [gazooleena]  
petrol can a **lata de gasolina** [di  
gazooleena]  
petrol station a **bomba de  
gasolina** [bohmba di]  
pharmacy a **farmácia** [farmas-  
ya]  
phone o **telefone** [telefohn]  
(verb) **telefonar** [telefoonar]  
phone book a **lista telefónica**  
[leeshta telefohnika]  
phone box a **cabina telefónica**  
[kabeena]  
phonecard o **cartão de  
telefone** [kartowng di telefohn]  
phone number o **número de  
telefone** [noomiroo]  
photo a **fotografia** [fotoografee-  
a]  
excuse me, could you take a  
photo of us? **faz favor, pode  
tirar-nos uma fotografia?**  
[fash favohr pod tirarnooz ooma]  
phrasebook o **livro  
de expressões** [leevroo  
dishprisoyngsh]  
piano o **piano** [p-yanoo]  
pickpocket (man/woman) o/a  
**carteirista** [kartayreeshta]  
pick up: will you be there to  
pick me up? **estará lá para  
apanhar-me?** [shtaraJ – apan-  
yarmi]  
picnic o **piquenique** [pikineek]  
picture (drawing, painting) a  
**pintura** [peentoora]



(photograph) a **fotografia**  
 [footoografee-a]  
 pie a **tarte** [tart]  
 piece o **pedaço** [pidasoo]  
 a piece of ... um **bocado de ...**  
 [oong bookadoo di]  
 pilchards as **sardinhas** [sardeen-  
 yash]  
 pill a **pílula** [peeloola]  
 I'm on the pill **estou a tomar a**  
**pílula** [shtoh a toomar]  
 pillow a **almofada** [almoofada]  
 pillow case a **fronha da**  
**almofada** [frohn-ya]  
 pin o **alfinete** [alfinayt]  
 pineapple o **ananás** [ananash]  
 pineapple juice o **sumo de**  
**ananás** [soomoo dananash]  
 pink **cor de rosa** [kohr di roza]  
 pipe (for smoking) o **cachimbo**  
 [kashheemboo]  
 (for water) o **cano** [kanoo]  
 pipe cleaner o **desentupidor**  
**de cachimbo** [dizayntoopidohr di  
 kashheemboo]  
 pity: it's a pity **é uma pena** [eh  
 ooma payna]  
 pizza a **pizza**  
 place o **lugar** [loogar]  
 at your place **na sua casa** [soo-  
 a kaza]  
 at his place **na casa dele** [dayl]  
 plain (not patterned) **liso** [leezoo]  
 plane o **avião** [av-yowng]  
 by plane **de avião** [dav-yowng]  
 plant a **planta**  
 plaster cast o **gesso** [Jaysoo]  
 plasters o **adesivo** [adizeevoo]  
 plastic o **plástico** [plashtikoo]

plastic bag o **saco de plástico**  
 [sakoo di]  
 plate o **prato** [pratoo]  
 platform o **cais** [kish]  
 which platform is it for  
**Fátima? qual é o cais para**  
**Fátima? [kwaleh oo]**  
 play (verb) **jogar** [Joogar]  
 (in theatre) a **peça de teatro**  
 [pehsa di t-yatoo]  
 playground o **pátio de recreio**  
 [pat-yoo di rikray-oo]  
 pleasant **agradável**  
 please **se faz favor** [si fash  
 favohr], **por favor** [poor]  
 yes please **sim, por favor**  
 [seeng]  
 could you please ...? **por**  
**favor, pode ...? [pod]**  
 please don't **por favor, não**  
**faça isto** [nowng fasa eeshtoo]  
 pleased: pleased to meet  
 you (said to man/woman) **muito**  
**prazer em conhecê-lo/**  
**conhecê-la** [mweengtoo prazayr  
 ayng koon-yisayloo]  
 pleasure: my pleasure **de**  
**nada** [di]  
 plenty: plenty of ... **muito ...**  
 [mweengtoo]  
 there's plenty of time **temos**  
**muito tempo** [taymooj  
 – taympoo]  
 that's plenty, thanks (said by  
 man/woman) **chega, obrigado/**  
**obrigada** [shayga obrigadoo]  
 pliers o **alicate** [alikat]  
 plug (electrical) a **tomada**  
 [toomada]

(for car) a vela [vehla]  
 (in sink) a tampa do ralo [doo ralo]  
 plumber o canalizador [kanalizadohr]  
 p.m.\* da tarde [tard]  
 poached egg o ovo escalfado [ohvoo shkalfadoo]  
 pocket o bolso [oo bohlsou]  
 point: two point five dois vírgula cinco [doh-ij veergoola seenkoo]  
 there's no point não vale a pena [nowng val-ya payna]  
 points (in car) os platinados [platinadoosh]  
 poisonous venenoso [vininohzoo]  
 police a polícia [poolees-ya]  
 call the police! chamem a polícia! [shamayng]  
 policeman o polícia [oo poolees-ya]  
 police station o Posto da Polícia [pohshtoo]  
 policewoman a mulher-polícia [mool-yehr]  
 polish (for shoes) a pomada para calçados [poomada para kalsadoosh]  
 polite bem-educado [bayng idookadoo]  
 polluted contaminado [kontaminadoo]  
 pony o pónei [ponay]  
 pool (for swimming) a piscina [pish-seena]  
 poor (not rich) pobre [pobr]  
 (quality) mau [mow], (f) má

pop music a música pop [moozika]  
 pop singer (man/woman) o cantor pop [kantohr], a cantora pop  
 popular popular [poopoolar]  
 population a população [poopoolasowng]  
 pork a carne de porco [karn di pohrkoo]  
 port (for boats) o porto [pohrtoo]  
 (drink) o vinho do Porto [veen-yoo doo]  
 porter (in hotel) o porteiro [poortayroo]  
 portrait o retrato [ritrato]  
 Portugal Portugal [poortoogal]  
 Portuguese (adj) português [poortoogaysh]  
 (language) português  
 (man) o português  
 (woman) a portuguesa  
 the Portuguese os portugueses [poortoogayzish]  
 posh (restaurant, people) chique [sheek]  
 possible possível [pooseevil]  
 is it possible to ...? é possível ...? [eh]  
 as ... as possible tão ... quanto possível [towng ... kwantoo]  
 post (mail) o correio [koorray-oo]  
 (verb) pôr no correio [pohr noo]  
 could you post this for me? podia-me pôr isto no correio? [poodee-ami - eeshtoo noo]

- postbox a caixa do correio  
[kīsha doo]
- postcard o postal [pooshtal]
- postcode o código postal  
[kōdigoo pooshtal]
- poster (for room) o poster  
(in street) o cartaz [kartash]
- poste restante a posta-restante  
[poshta rishtant]
- post office os correios [koorray-  
oosh]
- potato a batata
- potato chips as batatas fritas  
[batatash freetash]
- pots and pans as panelas  
e tachos [panehlazee  
tashoosh]
- pottery (objects) a loiça de barro  
[loh-isa di barro]
- pound\* (money, weight) a libra  
[leebra]
- power cut o corte de energia  
[kort denir.jee-a]
- power point a tomada  
[toomada]
- practise: I want to practise my  
Portuguese quero praticar  
o meu português [kehroo  
pratikaroo may-oo poortoogaysh]
- prawn a gamba
- prefer: I prefer ... prefiro ...  
[prifeeroo]
- pregnant grávida
- prescription (for medicine) a  
receita [risayta]
- present (gift) o presente  
[prizaynt]
- president (of country: man/woman)  
o/a presidente [prizidaynt]
- pretty bonito [booneetoo]  
it's pretty expensive é muito  
caro [mweengtoo karoo]
- price o preço [praysoo]
- priest o padre [padr]
- prime minister (man/woman) o  
primeiro ministro [primayroo  
mineeshtroo], a primeira  
ministra
- printed matter os impressos  
[imprehsoosh]
- priority (in driving) a prioridade  
[pr-yooridad]
- prison a cadeia [kaday-a]
- private privado [privadoo]
- private bathroom a casa de  
banho privativa [kaza di ban-  
yoo privateeva]
- probably provavelmente  
[proovavilmaynt]
- problem o problema  
[prooblayma]
- no problem! tudo bem!  
[toodoo bayng]
- program(me) o programa  
[proograma]
- promise: I promise prometo  
[proomaytoo]
- pronounce: how is this  
pronounced? como se  
pronuncia? [kohmoo si  
prnoonsee-a]
- properly (repaired, locked etc)  
bem [bayng]
- protection factor (of suntan  
lotion) o factor de protecção  
[fatohr di prootehsowng]
- Protestant protestante  
[prootishtant]

public convenience a casa de  
banho pública [kaza di ban-yoo  
pooblika]

public holiday o feriado [fir-  
yadoo]

pudding (dessert) a sobremesa  
[sobrimayza]

pull puxar [pooshar]

pullover o pullover

puncture o furo [fooroo]

purple roxo [rohshoo]

purse (for money) a carteira  
[kartayra]

(US) a mala de mão [di]

push empurrar [aympoorrar]

pushchair o carrinho de bebé  
[karreen-yoo di bebeh]

put\* pôr [pohr]

where can I put ...? onde

posso pôr ...? [ohnd posoo]

could you put us up for  
the night? pode dar-nos  
acomodação para uma noite?

[pod darnooz akoomoodasowng  
para ooma]

pyjamas o pijama [pijama]

## Q

quality a qualidade [kwalidad]

quarantine a quarentena  
[kwarayntayna]

quarter a quarta parte [kwarta  
part]

quayside: on the quayside no  
cais [noo kish]

question a pergunta [pirgoonta]

queue a bicha [beesha]

quick rápido [rapidoo]

that was quick! que rápido  
que foi! [ki - foh-i]

what's the quickest way  
there? qual é o caminho mais  
rápido para lá? [kwaleh oo  
kameen-yoo mish rapidoo]

quickly depressa [diprehsa]

quiet (place, hotel) silencioso  
[silayns-yohzoo]

quiet! cale-se! [kalsi]

quite (fairly) bastante [bashtant]  
(very) muito [mweengtoo]

that's quite right está certo  
[shta sehrtoo]

quite a lot bastante

## R

rabbit o coelho [kwayl-yoo]

race (for runners, cars) a corrida  
[koorreeda]

racket (tennis, squash) a raqueta  
[rakehta]

radiator (of car, in room) o

radiador [rad-yadohr]

radio o rádio [rad-yoo]

on the radio no rádio [noo]

rail: by rail por caminho  
de ferro [poor kameen-yoo di  
fehrroo]

railway o caminho de ferro

rain a chuva [shoova]

in the rain à chuva

it's raining está a chover [shta-  
a shoovayr]

raincoat o impermeável  
[impirm-yavil]

rape a violação [v-yoolasowng]  
 rare (uncommon) raro [raroo]  
 (steak) mal passado [pasadoo]  
 rash (on skin) a erupção  
 [eroopsowng]  
 raspberry a framboesa  
 [frambwayza]  
 rat a ratazana  
 rate (for changing money) o  
 câmbio [kamb-yoo]  
 rather: it's rather good é  
 bastante bom/boa [eh bashtant  
 bong/boh-a]  
 I'd rather ... prefiro ...  
 [prifeeroo]  
 razor (electric) a máquina de  
 barbear [makina di barb-yar]  
 razor blades as lâminas para  
 barbear [laminash]  
 read ler [layr]  
 ready pronto [prohntoo]  
 are you ready? (said to man/  
 woman) estás pronto/  
 pronta? [shtash prohntoo]  
 I'm not ready yet (said by  
 man/woman) ainda não estou  
 pronto/pronta [a-eenda nowng  
 shtoh]

## dialogue

when will it be ready?  
 quando estará pronto?  
 [kwandoo shtara]  
 it should be ready in a  
 couple of days deve ficar  
 pronto em dois dias [dehv  
 fikar – ayng doh-ij dee-ash]

real verdadeiro [virdadayroo]  
 really realmente [r-yalmaynt]  
 I'm really sorry lamento  
 imenso [lamayntoo imaynsoo]  
 that's really great isso é  
 fantástico [eesweh fantashtikoo]  
 really? (doubt) de verdade? [di  
 virdad]  
 (polite interest) sim? [seeng]  
 rear lights as luzes de trás  
 [loo'zish di trash]  
 rearview mirror o espelho  
 retrovisor [shpayl-yoo  
 ritroovizohr]  
 reasonable (prices etc) razoável  
 [razwavil]  
 receipt o recibo [riseebooo]  
 recently há pouco [a pohkoo]  
 reception (in hotel, for guests) a  
 recepção [risehsowng]  
 at reception na recepção  
 reception desk o balcão da  
 recepção [balkowng]  
 receptionist (man/woman)  
 o/a recepcionista [risehs-  
 yooneshta]  
 recognize reconhecer [rikoon-  
 yisayr]  
 recommend: could you  
 recommend ...? podia  
 recomendar ...? [poodee-a  
 rikoomayndar]  
 record (music) o disco [deeshkoo]  
 red vermelho [virmayl-yoo]  
 red wine o vinho tinto [veen-  
 yoo teentoo]  
 refund o reembolso [ri-  
 aymbohlsoo]  
 can I have a refund? pode

dar-me o reembolso? [pod darmoo]  
 region a região [ri.j-yowng]  
 registered: by registered mail  
 por correio registado [poor koorray-oo riJishtadoo]  
 registration number a matrícula [matreekoola]  
 relative (noun: male/female) o/a parente [paraynt]  
 religion a religião [rili.j-yowng]  
 remember: I remember lembro-me [laymbroomi]  
 I don't remember não me lembro [nowng mi laymbroo]  
 do you remember? lembra-se? [laymbrasi]  
 rent (noun: for apartment etc) o aluguer [aloogeh] (verb: car etc) alugar  
 to rent para alugar  
 rented car o carro de alugar [karroo daloogeh]  
 repair reparar  
 can you repair this? pode reparar isto? [pod riparar eeshtoo]  
 repeat repetir [ripiteer]  
 could you repeat that? podia repetir? [poodee-a]  
 reservation a reserva [rizehrva]  
 I'd like to make a reservation queria fazer uma reserva [kiree-a fazayr ooma]

## dialogue

I have a reservation tenho uma reserva [tayn-yoo ooma]  
 yes sir, what name please?

sim senhor, que nome, por favor? [seeng sin-yohr ki nohm poor favohr]

reserve (verb) reservar [rizirvar]

## dialogue

can I reserve a table for tonight? posso reservar uma mesa para esta noite? [posoo – ooma mayza para ehshta noh-it]  
 yes madam, for how many people? sim senhora, para quantas pessoas? [seeng sin-yora para kwantash pisoh-ash]  
 for two para duas [doo-ash]  
 and for what time? e para que hora? [i – ki-ora]  
 for eight o'clock para as oito horas [azoh-itorash]  
 and could I have your name, please? pode dizer-me o seu nome, por favor? [pod dizayrmoo say-oo nohm poor favohr]  
 see alphabet for spelling

rest: I need a rest preciso dum descanso [priseezoo doong dishkansoo]  
 the rest of the group o resto do grupo [rehshtoo doo groopoo]  
 restaurant o restaurante [rishtowrant]  
 restaurant car a carruagem restaurante [karwaJayng rishtowrant]

rest room a casa de banho  
 [kaza di ban-yoo]  
 see toilet

retired: I'm retired (said by man/  
 woman) estou reformado/  
 reformada [shtoh rifoormadoo]

return: a return to ... um  
 bilhete de ida e volta a ...  
 [oong bil-yayt deeda ee]

return ticket o bilhete de ida  
 e volta  
 see ticket

reverse charge call a chamada  
 paga no destinatário [shamada  
 – noo dishtinatar-yoo]

reverse gear a marcha atrás  
 [marshatrash]

revolting repugnante  
 [ripoognant]

rib a costela [kooshtehla]

rice o arroz [arohsh]

rich (person) rico [reekoo]  
 (food) forte [fort]

ridiculous ridículo [rideekooloo]

right (correct) certo [sehrtoo]  
 (not left) direito [diraytoo]  
 you were right tinhas razão  
 [teen-yaJ razowng]

that's right está certo [shta]

this can't be right isto não  
 pode estar certo [eeshtoo nowng  
 pod shtar]

right! está bem! [bayng]

is this the right road for ...?  
 esta é a estrada certa para ...?  
 [ehshta eh a shtrada]

on the right à direita [dirayta]

turn right vire à direita [veer]

right-hand drive com volante à

direita [kong volant]

ring (on finger) o anel [anehl]  
 I'll ring you eu telefono-lhe  
 [ay-oo telefohnool-yi]

ring back voltar a telefonar  
 [telefoonar]

ripe (fruit) maduro [madooroo]

rip-off: it's a rip-off isso é um  
 roubo [eesoo eh oong rohboo]

rip-off prices os preços  
 exorbitantes [praysooz  
 ezoorbitantsh]

risky arriscado [arrishkadoo]

river o rio [ree-oo]

road (in town) a rua [roo-a]  
 (in country) a estrada [shtrada]

is this the road for ...? é esta a  
 estrada para ...? [ehshta]

it's just down the road é aqui  
 perto [eh akee pehrtoo]

road accident o acidente de  
 viação [asidaynt di v-yasowng]

road map o mapa das estradas  
 [daz shtrdash]

roadsign o sinal

rob: I've been robbed (said by  
 man/woman) fui roubado/  
 roubada [fwee rohbadoo]

rock a rocha [rosha]  
 (music) a música rock [moozika]

on the rocks (with ice) com  
 gelo [kong jayloo]

roll (bread) o paposeco  
 [papoosaykoo]

roof (of house) o telhado [til-  
 yadoo]  
 (of car) o tejadilho [tiJadeel-yoo]

roof rack o porta-bagagens no  
 tejadilho [porta bagaJayngsh]

room **o quarto** [kwartoo]  
 in my room **no meu quarto**  
 [noo may-oo]  
 room service **o serviço de quartos** [sirveeso di kwartoosh]  
 rope **a corda**  
 rosé (wine) **rosé** [roozay]  
 roughly (approximately)  
**aproximadamente**  
 [aproosimadamaynt]  
 round: it's my round **é a minha rodada** [eh a meen-ya roodada]  
 roundabout (for traffic) **a rotunda** [rootoonda]  
 round trip ticket **o bilhete de ida e volta** [bil-yayt deeda ee]  
 see ticket  
 route **o trajecto** [trajehtoo]  
 what's the best route? **qual é o melhor trajecto?** [kwal eh-oo mil-yor]  
 rubber (material, eraser) **a borracha** [boorrasha]  
 rubber band **o elástico**  
 [ilashtikoo]  
 rubbish (waste) **o lixo** [leeshoo]  
 (poor quality goods) **o refugo**  
 [rifoo goo]  
 rubbish! (nonsense) **que disparate!** [ki dishparat]  
 rucksack **a mochila** [moosheela]  
 rude **grosseiro** [groosayroo]  
 ruins **as ruínas** [rweenash]  
 rum **o rum** [roong]  
 a rum and Coke® **uma cuba livre** [ooma kooba leevr]  
 run (verb: person) **correr**  
 [koorrayr]  
 how often do the buses run?

de quanto em quanto tempo  
**há autocarros?** [di kwantoo ayng kwantoo taympoo a owtookarroosh]  
 I've run out of money **o meu dinheiro acabou** [oo may-oo din-yayroo akaboh]  
 rush hour **a hora de ponta** [ora di pohnta]

## S

sad **triste** [treesht]  
 saddle **a sela** [sehla]  
 safe (adj) **seguro** [sigooroo]  
 safety pin **o alfinete de segurança** [alfinayt di sigooransa]  
 sail **a vela** [vehla]  
 (verb)  **velejar** [viliJar]  
 sailboard **a prancha de windsurf** [pransha di]  
 sailing **praticar windsurf**  
 [pratikar]  
 salad **a salada**  
 salad dressing **o tempero da salada** [taympayroo]  
 sale: for sale **à venda**  
 [vaynda]  
 salmon **o salmão** [salmowng]  
 salt **o sal**  
 same: the same **o mesmo**  
 [mayJmoo]  
 the same as this **igual a este**  
 [igwal a aysht]  
 the same again, please **o mesmo, por favor** [poor favohr]  
 it's all the same to me **tanto faz** [tantoo fash]  
 sand **a areia** [aray-a]



sandals **as sandálias** [sandal-yash]

sandwich **a sandes** [sandsh]

sanitary napkins/towels **os pensos higiénicos** [paynsooz iJ-yehnikoosh]

sardine **a sardinha** [sardeen-ya]

Saturday **sábado** [sabadoo]

sauce **o molho** [mohl-yoo]

saucepan **a panela** [panehla]

saucer **o pires** [peersh]

sauna **a sauna** [sowna]

sausage **a salsicha** [salseesha]

say\* **dizer** [dizayr]

how do you say ... in

Portuguese? **como se diz ...**

**em português?** [kohmoo si

deez ... aynng poortoogaysh]

what did he say? **o que é que**

**ele disse?** [oo k-yeh kayl dees]

he said ... **ele disse ...**

could you say that again?

**pode repetir?** [pod ripeeter]

scarf (for neck) **o lenço de pescoço** [laynsoo di pishkohsoo]  
(for head) **o lenço de cabeça**  
[kabaysa]

scenery **a paisagem** [pizajayng]

schedule (US) **o horário** [oo orar-yoo]

scheduled flight **o voo regular**  
[voh-oo rigoolar]

school **a escola** [shkola]

scissors: a pair of scissors **a tesoura** [tizohra]

scooter **a motoreta**  
[mootoorayta]

scotch **o whisky** [weeshkee]

Scotch tape® **a fita gomada**

[feeta goomada]

Scotland **a Escócia** [shkos-ya]

Scottish **escocês** [shkoosaysh]

I'm Scottish (man/woman)

**sou escocês/escocesa** [soh - shkoosayza]

scrambled eggs **os ovos**

**mexidos** [ovoosh misheedoosh]

scratch **o arranhão** [arran-yowng]

screw **o parafuso** [parafoozoo]

screwdriver **a chave de fendas**  
[shav di fayndash]

sea **o mar**

by the sea **à beira-mar** [bayra]

seafood **os mariscos**

[mareeshkoosh]

seafood restaurant **a**

**marisqueira** [marishkayra]

seafront **a praia** [pri-a]

on the seafront **junto à praia**

[Joontwa]

seagull **a gaivota** [givotá]

search **procurar** [prookoorar]

seashell **a concha do mar**

[kohnsha doo]

seasick: I feel seasick (said by

man/woman) **estou enjoado/**

**enjoada** [shtoh aynjwadoo]

I get seasick **enjoou sempre**

[aynJoh-oo saympr]

seaside: by the seaside **à beira**

**do mar** [bayra doo]

seat **o assento** [asayntoo]

is this seat taken? **este lugar**

**está ocupado?** [aysht loogar shta

okoopadoo]

seat belt **o cinto de segurança**

[seentoo di sigooransa]

sea urchin o ouriço-do-mar  
 [ohreesoo doo]  
 seaweed a alga  
 secluded retirado [ritiradoo]  
 second (adj) segundo  
 [sigoondoo]  
 (of time) o segundo  
 just a second! espere um  
 momento! [shpayroong  
 moomayntoo]  
 second class (travel) segunda  
 classe [sigoonda klas]  
 second floor o segundo andar  
 [sigoondoo]  
 (US) o primeiro andar  
 [primayroo]  
 second-hand em segunda mão  
 [ayng sigoonda mowng]  
 see\* ver [vayr]  
 can I see? posso ver? [posoo]  
 have you seen the ...? viu  
 o/a ...? [vee-oo]  
 I saw him this morning vi-o  
 esta manhã [vee-oo ehshta man-  
 yang]  
 see you! até logo! [ateh logoo]  
 I see (I understand) percebo  
 [pirsayboo]  
 self-catering apartment o  
 aparthotel [apartohteh]  
 self-service o self-service  
 sell vender [vayndayr]  
 do you sell ...? vende ...?  
 [vaynd]  
 Sellotape® a fita gomada  
 [feeta goomada]  
 send mandar  
 I want to send this to England  
 quero mandar isto para

Inglaterra [kehroo – eeshtoo  
 paringlatehrra]  
 senior citizen (man/woman) o  
 cidadão de terceira idade  
 [sidadowng di tirsayra idad],  
 a cidadã de terceira idade  
 [sidadang]  
 separate separado [siparadoo]  
 separated: I'm separated (said  
 by man/woman) estou separado/  
 separada [shtoh]  
 separately (pay, travel)  
 separadamente [siparadamaynt]  
 September Setembro  
 [sitaymbroo]  
 septic séptico [sehptikoo]  
 serious sério [sehr-yoo]  
 service charge (in restaurant)  
 a taxa de serviço [tasha di  
 sirveesoo]  
 service station a estação de  
 serviço [shtasowng]  
 serviette o guardanapo  
 [gwardanapoo]  
 set menu a ementa fixa  
 [emaynta feeksa]  
 several vários [var-yoosh]  
 sew coser [koozayr]  
 could you sew this back on?  
 podia coser-me isto? [poodee-a  
 koozayrm eeshtoo]  
 sex o sexo [sehxo]  
 sexy sexy [sehxi]  
 shade: in the shade à sombra  
 [sohmbra]  
 shallow (water) pouco  
 profundo [pohkoo proofoondoo]  
 shame: what a shame! que  
 pena! [ki payna]

shampoo o **champô** [shampoh]  
 shampoo and set **lavagem e  
 mise** [lava.jayng i meezi]  
 share (room, table etc) **partilhar**  
 [partil-yar]  
 sharp (knife) **afiado** [af-yadoo]  
 (taste) **ácido** [asidoo]  
 (pain) **agudo** [agoodoo]  
 shattered (very tired) **estafado**  
 [shtafadoo]  
 shaver a **máquina de barbear**  
 [makina di barb-yar]  
 shaving foam a **espuma de  
 barbear** [shpooma]  
 shaving point a **tomada para a  
 máquina de barbear** [toomada  
 para makina]  
 she\* **ela** [ehla]  
 is she here? **ela está aqui?**  
 [shta akee]  
 sheet (for bed) o **lençol** [laynsol]  
 shelf a **prateleira** [pratila.yra]  
 shellfish **os mariscos**  
 [mareeshkoosh]  
 sherry o **vinho de Xerêz** [veen-  
 yoo di shiraysh]  
 ship o **navio** [navee-o]  
 by ship **de navio** [di]  
 shirt a **camisa** [kameeza]  
 shit! **merda!** [mehrda]  
 shock o **choque** [shok]  
 I got an electric shock from  
 the ... **apanhei um choque  
 eléctrico do ...** [apan-yay oong  
 – ehtrikoo doo]  
 shock-absorber o  
**amortecedor** [amoortisidohr]  
 shocking **chocante** [shookant]  
 shoe **os sapatos** [sapatoosh]

a pair of shoes **um par de  
 sapatos** [oong par di]  
 shoelaces **os atacadores**  
 [atakadohrish]  
 shoe polish a **graxa para  
 sapatos** [grasha para sapatoosh]  
 shoe repairer o **sapateiro**  
 [sapatayroo]  
 shop a **loja** [loja]  
 shopping: I'm going shopping  
**vou às compras** [voh ash  
 kohmprash]  
 shopping centre o **centro  
 comercial** [sayntroo komayrs-yal]  
 shop window a **montra**  
 [mohntra]  
 shore (of sea, lake) a **marginem**  
 [mar.jayng]  
 short (person) **baixo** [bīshoo]  
 (time, journey) **curto** [koortoo]  
 shortcut o **atalho** [atal-yoo]  
 shorts **os calções** [kalsoyngsh]  
 should: what should I do? **que  
 devo fazer?** [ki dayvoo fazayr]  
 he should be back soon **ele  
 deve voltar logo** [ayl dehv  
 vooltar logoo]  
 you should ... **devia** [divee-a]  
 you shouldn't ... **não devia ...**  
 [nowng]  
 shoulder o **ombro** [ohmbroo]  
 shout **gritar**  
 show (in theatre) o **espetáculo**  
 [shpitakooloo]  
 could you show me? **podia  
 mostrar-me?** [poodee-a  
 mooshtrarmi]  
 shower (in bathroom) o **duche**  
 [doosh]

(of rain) o aguaceiro  
 [agwasayroo]  
 with shower com duche  
 [kong]  
 shower gel o gel de duche [Jehl  
 di doosh]  
 shrimp a gamba  
 shut (verb) fechar [fishar]  
 when do you shut? a que  
 horas fecha? [k-yorash fehsha]  
 when does it shut? a que  
 horas fecha?  
 it's shut está fechado/  
 fechada [shta fishadoo]  
 I've shut myself out fechei  
 a porta e deixei a chave  
 dentro [fishay - i dayshay a shav  
 dayntroo]  
 shut up! cale-se! [kalisi]  
 shutter (on camera) o obturador  
 [obtooradohr]  
 (on window) os postigos  
 [pooshteeoosh]  
 shy tímido [teemidoo]  
 sick (unwell) doente [dwaynt]  
 I'm going to be sick (vomit)  
 vou vomitar [voh voomitar]  
 side o lado [ladoo]  
 the other side of the street o  
 outro lado da rua [oo ohtroo  
 - roo-a]  
 sidelights as luzes de presença  
 [aJ loozij di prizaynsa]  
 side salad a salada a  
 acompanhar [akompan-yar]  
 side street a rua secundária  
 [roo-a sikoondar-ya]  
 sidewalk o passeio [pasay-oo]  
 sight: the sights of ... os

centros de interesse de ...  
 [oosh sayntroosh dintrays di]  
 sightseeing: we're going  
 sightseeing vamos ver os  
 lugares de interesse [vamoosh  
 vayr oosh loogarish]  
 sightseeing tour o circuito  
 turístico [sirkoo-eetoo  
 tooreeshtikoo]  
 sign (roadsign etc) o sinal  
 signal: he didn't give a signal  
 (driver, cyclist) ele não deu um  
 sinal [ayl nowng day-oo oong]  
 signature a assinatura  
 [asinatoora]  
 signpost o poste indicador  
 [posht indikadohr]  
 silence o silêncio [silayns-yoo]  
 silk a seda [sayda]  
 silly tolo [tohloo]  
 silver a prata  
 silver foil o papel de alumínio  
 [papehl dalooomeen-yoo]  
 similar semelhante [simil-yant]  
 simple (easy) simples [seemplysh]  
 since: since last week desde  
 a semana passada [dayJda  
 simana]  
 since I got here desde que  
 cheguei [dayJd ki shigay]  
 sing cantar  
 singer (man/woman) o cantor  
 [kantohr], a cantora  
 single: a single to ... uma  
 bilhete simples para ... [oong  
 bil-yayt seemplysh]  
 I'm single (said by man/woman)  
 sou solteiro/solteira [soh  
 sooltayroo]

single bed a **cama individual**  
[individwal]

single room o **quarto individual** [kwartoo]

single ticket o **bilhete simples**  
[bil-yayt seemplish]

sink (in kitchen) a **lava-louça**  
[lava lohsa]

sister a **irmã** [eermang]

sister-in-law a **cunhada** [koon-yada]

sit: can I sit here? **posso sentar-me aqui?** [posoo sayntarmi akee]

is anyone sitting here? **está alguém sentado aqui?** [shta algayng sayntadoo akee]

sit down **sentar-se** [sayntarsi]

sit down **sente-se** [sayntsi]

size o **tamanho** [taman-yoo]

skin a **pele** [pehl]

skin-diving **mergulhar** [mirgool-yar]

skinny **magricela** [magrisehla]

skirt a **saia** [sī-ya]

sky o **céu** [seh-oo]

sleep **dormir** [doormeer]

did you sleep well? **dormiu bem?** [doorme-oo bayng]

sleeper (on train) a **carruagem-cama** [karrwaJayng kama]

sleeping bag o **saco de dormir**  
[sakoo di doormeer]

sleeping car (on train) a **carruagem-cama** [karrwaJayng kama]

sleeping pill o **comprimido para dormir** [komprimeedoo para doormeer]

sleepy: I'm feeling sleepy  
**estou com sono** [shtoh kong sohnoo]

sleeve a **manga**

slide (photographic) o **diapositivo**  
[d-yapooziteevoo]

slip (garment) a **combinação**  
[kombinasowng]

slippery **escorregadio**  
[shkooirigadee-oo]

slow **lento** [layntoo]

slow down! (driving) **mais devagar!** [mīJ divagar]

slowly **devagar**

very slowly **muito devagar**  
[mweengtoo]

could you speak more slowly? **pode falar mais devagar?** [pod – mīJ]

small **pequeno** [pikaynoo]

smell: it smells (smells bad)  
**cheira mal** [shayra]

smile **sorrir** [soorreer]

smoke o **fumo** [foomoo]

do you mind if I smoke?  
**importa-se que fume?**

[importasi ki foomi]

I don't smoke **não fumo**  
[nowng]

do you smoke? **fuma?**  
[fooma]

snack: just a snack **só um snack** [saw oong]

sneeze o **espirro** [shpeerroo]

snorkel o **snorkel**

snow a **neve** [nehv]

it's snowing **está a nevar** [shta]

so: it's so good! **é tão bom!** [eh towng bong]

it's so expensive! **é tão caro!**

[karoo]

not so much **não tanto** [nowng tantoo]

it's not so bad **não é tão mau/ má** [eh towng mow]

so am I, so do I **eu também**

[ay-oo tambayng]

so-so **mais ou menos**

[mizohmaynoosh]

soaking solution (for contact lenses) **a solução para as lentes de contacto** [sooloosowng paraJ layntsh di kontatoo]

soap **o sabonete** [saboonyt]

soap powder **o detergente**

[deterJaynt]

sober **sóbrio** [sobr-yoo]

sock **a peúga** [p-yoooga]

socket (electrical) **a tomada**

[toomada]

soda (water) **a soda**

sofa **o sofá** [soofa]

soft (material etc) **mole** [mol]

soft-boiled egg **o ovo quente**

[ohvoo kaynt]

soft drink **a bebida não**

**alcoólica** [bibeeda nowng alko-olika]

soft lenses **as lentes**

**gelatinosas** [layntsh jilatinozash]

sole (of shoe, of foot) **a sola**

could you put new soles on these? **pode pôr-lhes solas novas?** [pod pohrl-yish solash novash]

some: can I have some water? **pode trazer-me água?** [trazayrm]

can I have some of this?

**pode dar-me um pouco disto?** [darmoong pohkoo deeshtoo]

somebody, someone **alguém** [algayng]

something **alguma coisa**

[algoooma koh-iza]

something to eat **alguma coisa para comer** [koomair]

sometimes **às vezes** [ash vayzish]

somewhere **alguma parte**

[nalgoooma part]

son **o filho** [feel-yoo]

song **a canção** [kansowng]

son-in-law **o genro** [Jaynroo]

soon **em breve** [ayng brev]

I'll be back soon **estarei de volta em breve** [shtaray di vohitayng]

as soon as possible **logo que possível** [logoo ki pooseevil]

sore: it's sore **dói-me** [doymi]

sore throat **a dor de garganta** [dohr di]

sorry: (I'm) sorry **tenho muita pena** [tayn-yoo mweengta payna]

sorry? (didn't understand) **como?** [kohmoo]

sort: what sort of ...? **que tipo**

**de ...?** [ki teepoo di]

soup **a sopa** [sohpa]

sour (taste) **azedo** [azaydoo]

south **o sul** [sool]

in the south **no sul** [noo]

South Africa **a África do Sul** [doo]

South African (adj) **sul-africano**

[sooláfríkanoo]

I'm South African (man/woman)

sou sul-africano/sul-africana

[soh]

southeast o sudeste [soodehsht]

southwest o sudoeste

[soodwehsht]

souvenir a lembrança

[laymbransa]

Spain a Espanha [shpan-ya]

Spanish espanhol [shpan-yol]

spanner a chave de porcas

[shav di porkash]

spare part a peça sobresselente

[pehsa sobrisilaynt]

spare tyre o pneu

sobresselente [p-nay-oo]

spark plug a vela [vehla]

sparkling wine o vinho

espumante [veen-yooshpoomant]

speak: do you speak English?

fala inglês? [inglaysh]

I don't speak ... não falo ...

[nowng faloo]

## dialogue

can I speak to Roberto?

posso falar com o

Roberto? [posoo – kong oo]

who's calling? quem fala?

[kayng]

it's Patricia é Patricia [eh]

I'm sorry, he's not in, can I

take a message? desculpe,

ele não está, quer deixar

um recado? [dishkoolp ayl

nowng shtakehr dayshar oong

rikadoo]

no thanks, I'll call back

later não, obrigada, ligarei

mais tarde [ligaray mish tard]

please tell him I called

por favor, diga-lhe que

telefonei [poor favohr deegal-

yi ki telefoonay]

spectacles os óculos [okooloosh]

speed a velocidade [viloosidad]

speed limit o limite de

velocidade [limeet di]

speedometer o velocímetro

[vilooseemitroo]

spell: how do you spell it?

como é que se soletra?

[kohmoo eh ki si soolehtra]

see alphabet

spend gastar [gashtar]

spider a aranha [aran-ya]

spin-dryer o secador de roupa

[sikadohr di rohpa]

splinter a pua [poo-a]

spoke (in wheel) o raio [ri-oo]

spoon a colher [kool-yehr]

sport o desporto [dishpohrtoo]

sprain: I've sprained my ...

torci o ... [toorseee oo]

spring (season) a Primavera

[primavehra]

(of car, seat) a mola

square (in town) a praça [prasa]

squash o squash

stairs a escada [shkada]

stale (bread) duro [dooroo]

stall: the engine keeps stalling

o motor está sempre a falhar

[oo mootohr shta saympra fal-yar]

stamp o selo [sayloo]

## dialogue

a stamp for England,  
please **um selo para**  
**Inglaterra, faz favor** [oong  
sayloo para inglatehrra fash  
favohr]  
what are you sending?  
**o que vai enviar?** [oo ki vi  
aynv-yar]  
this postcard **este postal**  
[aysht pooshtal]

standby **standby**  
star **a estrela** [shtrayla]  
(in film: man/woman) **o actor**  
**principal** [atohr prinsipal], **a**  
**atriz principal** [atreesh]  
start **o começo** [koomaysoo]  
(verb) **começar** [koomisar]  
when does it start? **quando**  
**começa?** [kwando koomehsa]  
the car won't start **o carro**  
**não pega** [oo karroo nowng  
pehga]  
starter (of car) **o motor de**  
**arranque** [mootohr darrank]  
(food) **a entrada** [ayntrada]  
starving: I'm starving (said by  
man/woman) **estou morto/**  
**morta de fome** [shtoh mohrtoo  
– di fohm]  
state (country) **o estado** [shtadoo]  
the States (USA) **os Estados**  
**Unidos** [shtadooz ooneedoosh]  
station **a estação** [shtasowng]  
statue **a estátua** [shtatwa]  
stay: where are you staying?  
(to man/woman) **onde está**

**hospedado/hospedada?**  
[ohndshta oshpidadoo]  
I'm staying at ... (said by man/  
woman) **estou hospedado/**  
**hospedada em ...** [shtoh – ayng]  
I'd like to stay another two  
nights **gostaria de ficar mais**  
**duas noites** [gooshtaree-a di fikar  
mish doo-aJ noh-itsh]  
steak **o bife** [beef]  
steal **roubar** [rohbar]  
my bag has been stolen  
**roubaram-me a mala**  
[rohbarowng m-ya mala]  
steep (hill) **íngreme** [eengrim]  
steering **a direção** [direhsowng]  
step: on the step **no degrau**  
[digrow]  
stereo **a aparelhagem (de som)**  
[aparil-yaJayng (di song)]  
sterling **as libras esterlinas**  
[leebraz ishtirleenash]  
steward (on plane) **o comissário**  
**de bordo** [koomisar-yoo di  
bordoo]  
stewardess **a hospedeira**  
[oshpidayra]  
sticking plaster **o adesivo**  
[adizeevoo]  
sticky tape **a fita-cola** [feeta  
kola]  
still: I'm still here **ainda estou**  
**aqui** [a-eenda shtoh akee]  
is he still there? **ele ainda está**  
**aí?** [ayl – shta a-ee]  
keep still! **fique quieto!** [feek  
k-yehtoo]  
sting: I've been stung (said by  
man/woman) **fui picado/**



**picada** [fwee pikadoo]  
**stockings as meias** [may-ash]  
**stomach o estômago**  
 [shtohmagoo]  
**stomach ache a dor de**  
**estômago** [dohr dishtohmagoo]  
**stone (rock) a pedra** [pehdra]  
**stop parar**  
**please, stop here** (to taxi driver  
 etc) **pare aqui, por favor** [par  
 akee poor favohr]  
**do you stop near ...? pára**  
**perto de ...? [pehrtoo di]**  
**stop it! pare com isso!** [kong  
 eesoo]  
**stopover a paragem** [paraJayng]  
**storm a tempestade**  
 [taympishtad]  
**straight (whisky etc) puro**  
 [pooroo]  
**it's straight ahead sempre em**  
**frente** [saymprayng fraynt]  
**straightaway em seguida** [ayng  
 sigeeda]  
**strange (odd) esquisito**  
 [shkizeetoo]  
**stranger (man/woman) o**  
**estranho** [shtran-yoo], **a**  
**estranha**  
**I'm a stranger here sou de**  
**fora** [soh di]  
**strap (on watch) a pulseira**  
 [poolsayra]  
 (on dress) **a alça** [alsa]  
 (on suitcase) **a correia** [koorray-a]  
**strawberry o morango**  
 [moorangoo]  
**stream o ribeiro** [ribayroo]  
**street a rua** [roo-a]

**on the street na rua**  
**streetmap o mapa da cidade**  
 [sidad]  
**string o cordel** [kooordehl]  
**strong forte** [fort]  
**stuck emperrado** [aympirradoo]  
**it's stuck está emperrado**  
 [shhta]  
**student (male/female) o/a**  
**estudante** [shthoodant]  
**stupid estúpido** [shtoopidoo]  
**suburb os arredores** [arredorish]  
**subway (US) o metro** [mehtroo]  
**suddenly subitamente**  
 [soobitamaynt]  
**suede a camurça** [kamoorsa]  
**sugar o açúcar** [asookar]  
**suit o fato** [fatoo]  
**it doesn't suit me** (jacket etc)  
**não me fica bem** [nowng mi  
 feeka bayng]  
**it suits you fica-lhe bem**  
 [feekal-yi]  
**suitcase a mala**  
**summer o Verão** [virowng]  
**in the summer no Verão** [noo]  
**sun o sol**  
**in the sun ao sol** [ow]  
**out of the sun à sombra**  
 [sohmbra]  
**sunbathe tomar banho de sol**  
 [toomar ban-yoo di]  
**sunblock (cream) o creme écran**  
**total** [kraym ekrang tootal]  
**sunburn a queimadura de sol**  
 [kaymadooora di]  
**sunburnt queimado de sol**  
 [kaymadoo]  
**Sunday domingo** [doomeengoo]

sunglasses **os óculos de sol**  
 [okooloosh di]  
 sun lounger **a cadeira**  
**reclinável** [kadayra reklinavil]  
 sunny: it's sunny **está (a fazer)**  
**sol** [shta (a fazayr) sol]  
 sunroof **o tejadilho de abrir**  
 [tiJadeel-yoo dabreer]  
 sunset **o pôr do sol** [pohr doo]  
 sunshade **o chapéu de sol**  
 [shapeh-oo di]  
 sunshine **a luz do sol** [looJ doo]  
 sunstroke **a insolação**  
 [insoolasowng]  
 suntan **o bronzeado** [bronz-  
 yadoo]  
 suntan lotion **a loção de**  
**bronzear** [loosowng di bronz-yar]  
 suntanned **bronzeado** [bronz-  
 yadoo]  
 suntan oil **o óleo de bronzear**  
 [ol-yoo di]  
 super **ótimo** [otimoo]  
 supermarket **o supermercado**  
 [soopermerkadoo]  
 supper **o jantar** [jantar]  
 supplement (extra charge) **o**  
**suplemento** [sooplimayntoo]  
 sure: are you sure? **tem a**  
**certeza?** [tayng a sirtayza]  
 sure! **claro!** [klaroo]  
 surname **o apelido** [apileedoo]  
 swearword **a asneira** [ajnayra]  
 sweater **a camisola** [kamizola]  
 sweatshirt **a sweatshirt**  
 Sweden **a Suécia** [swehs-ya]  
 Swedish (adj, language) **sueco**  
 [swehkoo]  
 sweet (taste) **doce** [dohs]

(dessert) **a sobremesa**  
 [sobrimayza]  
 sweets **os rebuçados**  
 [riboosadoosh]  
 swelling **o inchaço** [inshasoo]  
 swim **nadar**  
 I'm going for a swim **vou**  
**nadar** [voh]  
 let's go for a swim **vamos**  
**nadar** [vamoosh]  
 swimming costume **o fato de**  
**banho** [fatoo di ban-yoo]  
 swimming pool **a piscina** [pish-  
 seena]  
 swimming trunks **os calções**  
**de banho** [kalsoyngsh di ban-  
 yoo]  
 Swiss (adj) **suíço** [sweesoo]  
 switch **o interruptor**  
 [intirooptohr]  
 switch off (engine, TV) **desligar**  
 [diJligar]  
 (lights) **apagar**  
 switch on (engine, TV) **ligar**  
 (lights) **acender** [asayndayr]  
 Switzerland **a Suíça** [sweesa]  
 swollen **inchado** [inshadoo]

## T

table **a mesa** [mayza]  
 a table for two **uma mesa**  
**para duas pessoas** [ooma – doo-  
 ash pishoh-ash]  
 tablecloth **a toalha de mesa**  
 [twal-ya di mayza]  
 table tennis **o ténis de mesa**  
 [tehnish]

table wine o vinho de mesa  
[veen-yoo]

tailback (of traffic) a fila de  
carros [feela di karroosh]

tailor a alfaiataria [alfi-ataree-a]

take (lead) levar  
(accept) aceitar [asaytar]  
can you take me to the ...?  
pode levar-me ao ...? [pod  
levarmow]

do you take credit cards?  
aceita cartões de crédito?  
[asayta kartoyngsh di krehdito]

fine, I'll take it está bem, fico  
com ele [shta bayng feekoo kong  
ayl]

can I take this? (leaflet etc)  
posso levar isto? [posoo  
- eeshtoo]

how long does it take?  
quanto tempo leva? [kwantoo  
taympoo lehva]

it takes three hours leva três  
horas [trayzorash]

is this seat taken? este lugar  
está ocupado? [aysht loogar shta  
okoopadoo]

hamburger to take away o  
hamburger para levar

can you take a little off here?  
(to hairdresser) pode cortar um  
pouco aqui? [pod koortar oong  
pohkoo akee]

talcum powder o pó de talco  
[paw di talkoo]

talk falar

tall alto [alto]

tampons os tampões  
[tampoyngsh]

tan o bronzeado [bronz-yadoo]  
to get a tan bronzear-se  
[bronz-yarsi]

tank (of car) o depósito  
[dipozito]

tap a torneira [toornayra]

tape (for cassette) a fita [feeta]

tape measure a fita métrica  
[mehtrika]

tape recorder o gravador  
[gravadohr]

taste o sabor [sabohr]  
can I taste it? posso provar?  
[posoo]

taxi o táxi  
will you get me a taxi? pode  
chamar-me um táxi? [pod  
shamarooong]

where can I find a taxi? onde  
posso encontrar um táxi?  
[ohnd poswaynkontrar]

## dialogue

to the airport/Borges  
Hotel, please para o  
aeroporto/Hotel Borges,  
se faz favor [paroo-  
ayroopohrtoo/ohtehl borjish si  
fash favohr]

how much will it be?  
quanto vai custar? [kwantoo  
vi kooshtar]

ten euros dez euros [deh  
ay-ooroosh]

that's fine right here,  
thanks aqui está bem,  
obrigado/obrigada [akee  
shta bayng obrigadoo]

taxi-driver o **pracistá**  
 [praseeshta]  
 taxi rank a **praça de táxis** [prasa  
 di taxish]  
 tea (drink) o **chá** [sha]  
 tea for one/two, please **chá**  
**para um/dois, por favor**  
 [oong/doh-ish poor favohr]  
 teabags os **saquinhos de chá**  
 [sakeen-yooJ di sha]  
 teach: could you teach me?  
**pode ensinar-me?** [pod  
 aynsinarmi]  
 teacher (man/woman) o **professor**  
 [profesohr], a **professora**  
 team a **equipa** [ekeepa]  
 teaspoon a **colher de chá** [kool-  
 yehr di sha]  
 tea towel o **pano de cozinha**  
 [panoo di koozeen-ya]  
 teenager o/a **adolescente**  
 [adoolish-saynt]  
 telephone o **telefone** [telefohn]  
 see phone  
 television a **televisão**  
 [televizowng]  
 tell: could you tell him ...?  
**pode dizer-lhe ...?** [pod  
 dizayrI-yi]  
 temperature (weather) a  
**temperatura** [taympiratoora]  
 (fever) a **febre** [fehbr]  
 tennis o **ténis** [tehnish]  
 tennis ball a **bola de ténis** [di]  
 tennis court o **campo de ténis**  
 [kampoo]  
 tennis racket a **raqueta de**  
**ténis** [rakehta]  
 tent a **tenda** (de campismo)

[taynda (di kampeeJmoo)]  
 term (at school) o **período**  
**escolar** [piree-oodoo shkoolar]  
 terminus (rail) o **terminal**  
 [tirminal]  
 terrible **terrível** [tirreevil]  
 terrific (weather) **esplêndido**  
 [shplayndidoo]  
 (food, teacher) **excelente** [ish-  
 selaynt]  
 text (message) a **mensagem de**  
**texto** [mensajayng di tayshtoo]  
 than\* **do que** [doo ki]  
 smaller than **mais pequeno**  
**do que** [mish pikaynoo]  
 thanks, thank you (said by man/  
 woman) **obrigado/**  
**obrigada** [obrigadoo]  
 thank you very much  
**muito obrigado/obrigada**  
 [mweengtoo]  
 thanks for the lift **obrigado/**  
**obrigada pela boleia** [pila  
 boolay-a]  
 no thanks **não obrigado/**  
**obrigada** [nowng]

## dialogue

thanks (said by man/woman)  
**obrigado/obrigada**  
 that's OK, don't mention it  
**está bem, não se preocupe**  
**com isso** [shta bayng nowng si  
 pri-ookoop kong eesoo]

that\*: that ... **esse/essa** ... [ays/  
 ehssa]  
 (further away) **aquele/aquela** ...

**[akay/akehla]**  
 that one *esse/essa/isso* **[eesoo]**  
 (further away) *aquele/aquela/aquilo* **[akeeloo]**  
 I hope that ... *espero que ...*  
**[shpehro ki]**  
 that's nice! *que bom!* **[bong]**  
 is that ...? *isso é ...?* **[eh]**  
 that's it (that's right) *certo*  
**[sehrtoo]**  
 the\* *o* **[oo]**, *a*  
 (**pl**) *os* **[oosh]**, *as* **[ash]**  
 theatre *o teatro* **[t-yatoo]**  
 their\* *deles* **[daylish]**, *delas*  
**[dehlash]**  
 theirs\* *deles, delas*  
 them\* *os* **[oosh]**  
 (feminine) *as* **[ash]**  
 for them *para eles/elas* **[aylsh/ehlash]**  
 with them *com eles/elas* **[kong]**  
 to them *para eles/elas*  
 who? – them *quem? – eles/elas* **[kayng]**  
 then (at that time) *então*  
**[ayntowng]**  
 (after that) *depois* **[dipoh-ish]**  
 there *ali* **[alee]**, *lá*  
 over there *ali adiante* **[ad-yant]**  
 up there *ali acima* **[aseema]**  
 is there/are there ...? *há ...?*  
**[a]**  
 there is/there are ... *há ...*  
 there you are (giving something)  
*me lá* **[tohm]**  
 thermometer *o termómetro*  
**[tirmohmitroo]**  
 Thermos flask® *o termo*  
**[tayrmoo]**

these\*: these men *estes*  
*homens* **[ayshtizohmayngsh]**  
 these women *estas mulheres*  
**[ehshtaJ mool-yehrish]**  
 I'd like these *queria estes/estas*  
**[kiree-a ayshtish/ehshtash]**  
 they\* (male) *eles* **[aylish]**  
 (female) *elas* **[ehlash]**  
 thick *espesso* **[shpaysoo]**  
 (stupid) *estúpido* **[shtoopidoo]**  
 thief (man/woman) *o ladrão*  
**[ladrowng]**, *a ladra*  
 thigh *a coxa* **[kohsha]**  
 thin *fino* **[feenoo]**  
 (person) *magro* **[magroo]**  
 thing *a coisa* **[koh-iza]**  
 my things *as minhas coisas* **[aj meen-yash koh-izash]**  
 think *pensar* **[paynsar]**  
 I think so *acho que sim* **[ashoo ki seeng]**  
 I don't think so *acho que não*  
**[nowng]**  
 I'll think about it *vou pensar*  
**[voh]**  
 third party insurance *o seguro*  
*contra terceiros* **[sigooroo kohnta tirsayroosh]**  
 thirsty: I'm thirsty *tenho sede*  
**[tayn-yoo sayd]**  
 this\*: this boy *este menino*  
**[aysht mineenoo]**  
 this girl *esta menina* **[ehshta mineena]**  
 this one *este* **[aysht]/esta**  
**[ehshta]/isto** **[eeshtoo]**  
 this is my wife *esta é a minha*  
*mulher* **[eh a meen-ya mool-yehr]**  
 is this ...? *isto é ...?* **[eeshtweh]**

those\*: those ... *esses/essas* ...

**[aysish/ehsash]**

(further away) *aqueles/aquelas*

... **[akaylish/akehlash]**

which ones? – those *quais?*

– *esses/essas* **[kwish]**

(further away) *quais? – aqueles/aquelas*

thread *o fio* **[fee-oo]**

throat *a garganta*

throat pastilles *as pastilhas*

*para a garganta* **[pashteel-yash]**

through *por, através de*

**[atravehJ di]**

does it go through ...? (train, bus) *passa em ...?* **[ayng]**

throw *atirar*

throw away *deitar fora* **[daytar]**

thumb *o polegar* **[pooligar]**

thunderstorm *a trovoad*

**[troovwada]**

Thursday *quinta-feira* **[keenta**

**fayra]**

ticket *o bilhete* **[bil-yayt]**

## dialogue

a return to Setúbal *um bilhete de ida e volta para Setúbal* **[oong – deedi – sitoobal]**

coming back when?

*quando volta?* **[kwandoo]**

today/next Tuesday *hoje/na próxima terça-feira* **[ohJ/na prosima tayrsa fayra]**

that will be 6 euros *são seis euros* **[sowng sayz ay-ooroosh]**

ticket office (bus, rail) *a*

*bilheteira* **[bil-yitayra]**

tide *a maré* **[mareh]**

tie (necktie) *a gravata*

tight (clothes etc) *apertado*

**[apirtadoo]**

it's too tight *está demasiado*

*apertado* **[shta dimaz-yadoo]**

tights *os collants* **[koolansh]**

till *a caixa* **[kīsha]**

time\* *o tempo* **[taympoo]**

what's the time? *que horas*

*são?* **[k-yorash sowng]**

this time *esta vez* **[ehshta**

**vaysh]**

last time *a última vez* **[ooltima]**

next time *a próxima vez*

**[prosima]**

three times *três vezes* **[traysh**

**vayzish]**

timetable *o horário* **[oo orar-**

**yoo]**

tin (can) *a lata*

tinfoil *o papel de alumínio*

**[papehI daloomeen-yoo]**

tin-opener *o abre-latas*

**[abrilatash]**

tiny *minúsculo* **[minoooshkooloo]**

tip (to waiter etc) *a gorgeta*

**[goorJayta]**

tired *cansado* **[kansadoo]**

I'm tired (said by man/woman)

*estou cansado/cansada* **[shtoh]**

tissues *os lenços de papel*

**[laynsoosh di papehI]**

to: to Lisbon/London *para*

*Lisboa/Londres* **[liJboh-a/**

**lohndrish]**

to Portugal/England

para Portugal/Inglaterra  
 [poortoogal/inglatehrra]  
 we're going to the museum/  
 to the post office vamos ao  
 museu/aos correios [vamooz  
 ow moosay-oo/owsh koorray-oosh]  
 toast (bread) a torrada [toorrada]  
 today hoje [ohj]  
 toe o dedo do pé [daydoo doo  
 peh]  
 together juntos [Joontoosh]  
 we're together (in shop etc)  
 viemos juntos [v-yaymoosh  
 Joontoosh]  
 toilet a casa de banho [kaza di  
 ban-yoo]  
 where is the toilet? onde é a  
 casa de banho? [ohndeh]  
 I have to go to the toilet  
 tenho de ir à casa de banho  
 [tayn-yoo deer]  
 toilet paper o papel higiénico  
 [papehl ij-yehnikoo]  
 tomato o tomate [toomat]  
 tomato juice o sumo de  
 tomate [soomoo di toomat]  
 tomato ketchup o ketchup  
 tomorrow amanhã [aman-yang]  
 tomorrow morning amanhã  
 de manhã [aman-yang di man-  
 yang]  
 the day after tomorrow  
 depois de amanhã [dipoh-ish  
 daman-yang]  
 toner (cosmetic) o tónico  
 [tonikoo]  
 tongue a língua [leengwa]  
 tonic (water) a água tônica  
 [agwa]

tonight esta noite  
 [ehshta noh-it]  
 tonsillitis a amigdalite  
 [ameegdaleet]  
 too (excessively) demasiado  
 [dimaz-yadoo]  
 (also) também [tambayng]  
 too hot demasiado quente  
 [kaynt]  
 too much demais [dimish]  
 me too eu também [ay-oo  
 tambayng]  
 tooth o dente [daynt]  
 toothache a dor de dentes  
 [dohr di dayntsh]  
 toothbrush a escova de dentes  
 [shkohva]  
 toothpaste a pasta de dentes  
 [pashta]  
 top: on top of ... em cima de ...  
 [ayng seema di]  
 at the top no alto [noo altoo]  
 at the top of ... no topo de ...  
 [tohpoo di]  
 top floor o piso superior  
 [peezoo soopir-yohr]  
 topless topless  
 torch a lanterna [lantehrna]  
 total o total [tootal]  
 tour a excursão [shkooorowng]  
 is there a tour of ...? há  
 alguma excursão/visita  
 guiada a ...? [algooma – vizeeta  
 gee-ada]  
 tour guide (man/woman) o guia  
 turístico [gee-a tooreeshtikoo], a  
 guia turística  
 tourist (man/woman) o/a turista  
 [tooreeshta]

tourist information office o turismo [tooreJmoo]  
 tour operator o operador turístico [opiradohr tooreeshtikoo]  
 towards para  
 towel a toalha [twal-ya]  
 town a cidade [sidad]  
 in town na cidade  
 just out of town junto à cidade [joontwa]  
 town centre o centro da cidade [sayntroo]  
 town hall a câmara municipal [moonisipal]  
 toy o brinquedo [breenkaydoo]  
 track (US) o cais [kish]  
 see platform  
 tracksuit o fato de treino [fatoo di traynoo]  
 traditional tradicional [tradis-yoonal]  
 traffic o trânsito [tranzitoo]  
 traffic jam o engarrafamento [ayngarrafamayntoo]  
 traffic lights os semáforos [simafooroosh]  
 trailer (for carrying tent etc) o reboque [ribok]  
 (US) a roulotte [roolot]  
 trailer park o parque de campismo [park di kamppeJmoo]  
 train o comboio [komboy-oo]  
 by train de comboio [di]

## dialogue

is this the train for Fátima?  
 é este o comboio para Fátima? [eh ayshtoo]

sure com certeza [kong sirtayza]

no, you want that platform  
 there não, tem que ir à plataforma de lá [nowng tayng ki-eer - di]

trainers (shoes) os sapatos de treino [sapatoosh di traynoo]  
 train station a estação de comboios [shtasowng di komboy-oosh]  
 tram o eléctrico [elehtrikoo]  
 translate traduzir [tradoozeer]  
 could you translate that? pode traduzir isto? [pod - eeshtoo]  
 translation a tradução [tradoosowng]  
 translator (man/woman) o tradutor [tradooohr], a tradutora  
 trash (waste) o lixo [leeshoo]  
 trashcan o caixote de lixo [kishot di leeshoo]  
 travel viajar [v-yaJar]  
 we're travelling around estamos a viajar por aí [shtamooz - poor a-ee]  
 travel agent's a agência de viagens [ajaynsya di v-yaJayngsh]  
 traveller's cheque o cheque de viagem [shehk di v-yaJayng]  
 tray a travessa [travessa]  
 tree a árvore [arvoori]  
 tremendous bestial [bisht-yal]  
 trendy à moda  
 trim: just a trim, please (to



hairdresser) **queria só cortar as pontas, por favor** [kiree-a saw koortar ash pontash poor favohr]  
**trip** (excursion) **a excursão** [shkoorsowng]  
 I'd like to go on a trip to ...  
**gostava de ir numa viagem a ...** [gooshtava deer nooma v-yaJayng]  
**trolley o carrinho** [karreen-yoo]  
**trouble: I'm having trouble with ... tenho tido problemas com ...** [tayn-yoo teedoo prooblaymash kong]  
**trousers as calças** [kalsash]  
**true verdadeiro** [virdadayroo]  
**that's not true não é verdade** [nowng eh virdad]  
**trunk** (US: of car) **o porta-bagagens** [porta-bagaJayngsh]  
**trunks** (swimming) **os calções de banho** [kalsoyngsh di ban-yoo]  
**try tentar**  
 can I try it? **posso experimentar?** [posoo shpirimayntar]  
 (food) **posso provar?** [proovar]  
**try on experimentar**  
 can I try it on? **posso experimentar?** [posoo shpirimayntar]  
**T-shirt a T-shirt**  
**Tuesday terça-feira** [tayrsa fayra]  
**tuna o atum** [atoong]  
**tunnel o túnel** [toonil]  
**turn: turn left/right vire à esquerda/direita** [veera shkayrda/dirayta]

**turn off: where do I turn off? onde devo virar?** [ohnd dayvoo]  
**can you turn the heating off? pode desligar o aquecimento?** [pod diljigar oo akesimayntoo]  
**turn on: can you turn the heating on? pode ligar o aquecimento?**  
**turning** (in road) **a curva** [kooerva]  
**TV TV** [tay-vay]  
**tweezers a pinça** [peensa]  
**twice duas vezes** [doo-aJ vayzish]  
**twice as much o dobro** [oo dohbroom]  
**twin beds as camas separadas** [kamash siparadash]  
**twin room o quarto com duas camas** [kwartoo kong doo-ash]  
**twist: I've twisted my ankle torci o meu tornozelo** [toorse oo may-oo toornoozayloo]  
**type o tipo** [teepoo]  
**a different type of ... um tipo diferente de ...** [oong – difiraynt di]  
**typical típico** [teepikoo]  
**tyre o pneu** [p-nay-oo]

## U

**ugly feio** [fay-oo]  
**UK Reino Unido** [raynoonedoo]  
**ulcer a úlcera** [oolsira]  
**umbrella o guarda-chuva** [gwarda shoova]  
**uncle o tio** [tee-oo]

unconscious **inconsciente**  
 [ɪnkɒnsh-syaɪnt]

under (in position) **debaixo de**  
 [dɪbɪʃoo di]  
 (less than) **menos de** [maɪnoosh di]

underdone (meat) **mal passado**  
 [pasadoo]

underground (railway) **o metro**  
 [meɪtroo]

underpants **as cuecas**  
 [kweɪkash]

understand: I understand **já percebi** [Ja pɪrsɪbeɪ]  
 I don't understand **não percebo** [nɒwɪŋ pɪrsəɪboo]  
 do you understand? **está a compreender?** [ʃhta a kɒmpr-aɪndaɪr]

unemployed **desempregado**  
 [dɪzəɪmpɪrɪgadoo]

United States **os Estados Unidos**  
 [ʃhtadooʒ ooɪneɪdoosh]

university **a universidade**  
 [ooɪnɪvɪrsɪdɪd]

unleaded petrol **a gasolina sem chumbo** [gəzooleɪnə saɪŋ shoomboo]

unlimited mileage **quilometragem ilimitada**  
 [kɪlɒmɪtrəJaɪŋ ɪlɪmɪtada]

unlock **abrir** [əbreɪr]

unpack **desfazer as malas**  
 [dɪʃfəzaɪr əʃ məlɪʃ]

until **até a** [ətɪh]

unusual **pouco vulgar** [pɒhkoo voʊlgər]

up **acima** [aseɪm]

up there **lá em cima** [aɪŋg seɪm]

he's not up yet (not out of bed) **ele ainda não está levantado**  
 [aɪl ə-ɛɛndə nɒwɪŋ ʃhta levantaɪdoo]

what's up? (what's wrong?) **o que aconteceu?** [oo kɪ akɒntɪsaɪ-oo]

upmarket **sofisticado**  
 [soʊfɪʃtɪkadoo]

upset stomach **o desarranjo intestinal** [dɪzarranjo ɪntɪʃtɪnəl]

upside down **de pernas para o ar** [di peɪrnɪʃ prɒ ar]

upstairs **lá em cima** [aɪŋg seɪm]

urgent **urgente** [ooɪrJaɪnt]

us\* **nos** [noosh]  
 with us **conosco** [kɒnoʊʃkoo]  
 for us **para nós** [nɒʃ]

USA **os Estados Unidos**  
 [ʃhtadooʒ ooɪneɪdoosh]

use **usar** [oozər]

may I use ...? **posso usar ...?**  
 [pɒsoo]

useful **útil** [ootɪl]

usual **usual** [oozwaɪl]  
 the usual (drink etc) **o de sempre** [oo di saɪmpr]

## V

vacancy: do you have any vacancies? (hotel) **têm vagas?**  
 [taɪ-aɪŋg vəgəʃ]

vacation **as férias** [feɪr-ɪʃ]

on vacation **de férias** [ʃhtɒh di]

vaccination a vacinação  
[vasinasowng]  
vacuum cleaner o aspirador  
[ashpiradohr]  
valid (ticket etc) válido [validoo]  
how long is it valid for?  
até quando é válido? [ateh  
kwandoo]  
valley o vale [val]  
valuable (adj) valioso [val-  
yohzoo]  
can I leave my valuables  
here? posso deixar aqui  
os meus artigos de valor?  
[posoo dayshar akee ooj may-ooz  
arteegooosh di valohr]  
value o valor  
van a furgoneta [foorgoonayta]  
vanilla a baunilha [bowneel-ya]  
a vanilla ice cream um gelado  
de baunilha [oong Jiladoo di]  
vary: it varies varia [varee-a]  
vase a jarra [Jarra]  
veal a vitela [vitehla]  
vegetables os legumes  
[ligoomish]  
vegetarian (man/woman) o  
vegetariano [vijitar-yanoo], a  
vegetariana  
vending machine a máquina  
de venda [makina di vaynda]  
very muito [mweengtoo]  
very little for me muito pouco  
para mim [pohkoo para meeng]  
I like it very much gosto  
muito disso [goshtoo – deesoo]  
vest (under shirt) a camisola  
interior [kamizola intir-yohr]  
via via [vee-a]

video (film) o vídeo [veed-yoo]  
video recorder o  
videogravador [veed-  
yoogravadohr]  
view a vista [veeshta]  
villa a vivenda [vivaynda]  
village a aldeia [alday-a]  
vinegar o vinagre [vinagr]  
vineyard a vinha [veen-ya]  
visa o visto [veeshtoo]  
visit visitar [vizitar]  
I'd like to visit ... gostaria de  
visitar ... [gooshtaree-a di]  
vital: it's vital that ... é  
imprescindível que ... [eh  
impresh-sindeevil ki]  
vodka o vodka  
voice a voz [vosh]  
voltage a tensão [taynsowng]  
vomit vomitar [voomitar]

## W

waist a cintura [sintoora]  
waistcoat o colete [koolayt]  
wait esperar [shpirar]  
wait for me espere por mim  
[shpehr poor meeng]  
don't wait for me não espere  
por mim [nowng]  
can I wait until my wife/  
partner gets here? posso  
esperar até a minha mulher/  
companheira chegar? [pos  
shpirar ateh a meen-ya mool-yehr/  
kompan-yayra shigar]  
can you do it while I wait?  
pode fazer isso enquanto

espero? [pod fazayr eesoo  
aynkwantoo shpehroo]  
could you wait here for  
me? **pode esperar-me?** [pod  
shpirarmi]  
waiter **o empregado de mesa**  
[aympregadoo di mayza]  
waiter! **se faz favor!** [si fash  
favohr]  
waitress **a empregada de mesa**  
[aympregada di mayza]  
waitress! **se faz favor!**  
wake: can you wake me up  
at 5.30? **pode acordar-me à**  
**cinco meia?** [pod akoordarmi ash  
seenkwee may-a]  
wake-up call **a chamada**  
**para despertar** [shamada para  
dishpirtar]  
Wales **o País de Gales** [pa-eej  
di galish]  
walk: is it a long walk?  
**é muito longe a pé?** [eh  
mweengtoo lohnj a peh]  
it's only a short walk **é perto a**  
**pé** [pehrtoo]  
I'll walk **vou a pé** [voh]  
I'm going for a walk **vou dar**  
**um passeio** [oong pasay-oo]  
Walkman® **o Walkman®**  
wall (outside) **o muro** [mooroo]  
(inside) **a parede** [parayd]  
wallet **a carteira** [kartayra]  
wander: I like just wandering  
around **gosto de andar a ver**  
[goshtoo dandar a vayr]  
want: I want a ... **queria um ...**  
[kiree-a oong]  
I don't want any ... **não**

quero ... [nowng kehroo]  
I want to go home **quero ir**  
**para casa** [eer para kaza]  
I don't want to **não quero**  
he wants to **ele quer** [ayl kehrr]  
what do you want? **o que**  
**deseja?** [oo ki disayJa]  
ward (in hospital) **a enfermaria**  
[aynfirmaree-a]  
warm **quente** [kaynt]  
I'm so warm **tenho tanto**  
**calor** [tayn-yoo tantoo kalohr]  
was\*: he was (ele) **era** [(ayl)  
**ehra**]; (ele) **estava** [shtava]  
she was (ela) **era** [(ehla)]; (ele)  
**estava**  
it was **era**; **estava**  
wash **lavar**  
(oneself) **lavar-se** [-si]  
can you wash these? **pode**  
**lavar isto?** [pod - eeshtoo]  
washer (for bolt etc) **a anilha**  
[aneel-ya]  
washhand basin **o lavatório**  
[lavator-yoo]  
washing (clothes) **a roupa para**  
**lavar** [rohpa]  
washing machine **a máquina**  
**de lavar** [makina di]  
washing powder **o detergente**  
[deterJaynt]  
washing-up liquid **o**  
**detergente líquido** [leekidoo]  
wasp **a vespa** [vayshpa]  
watch (wristwatch) **o relógio (de**  
**pulso)** [riioj-yoo (di poolsoo)]  
will you watch my things for  
me? **pode tomar conta das**  
**minhas coisas?** [pod toomar]

kohnta daJ meen-yash koh-izash]  
 watch out! **cuidado!** [kwidadoo]  
 watch strap a **correia de relógio** [koorray-a di rilóJ-yoo]  
 water a **água** [agwa]  
 may I have some water? **pode dar-me um pouco de água?** [pod darmoong pohkoo dagwa]  
 waterproof (adj) à **prova de água** [dagwa]  
 waterskiing o **esqui aquático** [shkee akwatikoo]  
 wave (in sea) a **onda** [ohnda]  
 way: it's this way **é por aqui** [eh por akee]  
 it's that way **é por ali** [alee]  
 is it a long way to ...? **é muito longe até ...?** [mweengtoo lohnJ ateh]  
 no way! **de maneira nenhuma!** [di manayra nin-yooma]

## dialogue

could you tell me the way to ...? **pode indicar-me o caminho para ...?** [podindikarmoo kameen-yoo]  
 go straight on until you reach the traffic lights  **siga em frente até chegar ao semáforo** [seegayng fraynt ateh shigar ow semafooroo]  
 turn left **vire à esquerda** [veera shkayrda]  
 take the first on the right **vire na primeira à direita** [veer na primayra dirayta]  
 see where

we\* nós [nosh]  
 weak **fraco** [frakoo]  
 weather o **tempo** [taympoo]

## dialogue

what's the weather forecast? **qual é a previsão do tempo?** [kwaleh a privizowng doo taympoo]  
 it's going to be fine **vai estar bom** [vi shtar bong]  
 it's going to rain **vai chover** [shoovayr]  
 it'll brighten up later **vai melhorar mais tarde** [mil-yoorar mīsh tard]

wedding o **casamento** [kazamayntoo]  
 wedding ring a **aliança** [al-yansa]  
 Wednesday **quarta-feira** [kwarta fayra]  
 week a **semana** [simana]  
 a week (from) today **de hoje a uma semana** [dohJ a ooma]  
 a week (from) tomorrow **de amanhã a uma semana** [daman-yang]  
 weekend o **fim de semana** [feeng di]  
 at the weekend **no fim de semana** [noo]  
 weight o **peso** [payzoo]  
 weird **esquisito** [shkizeetoo]  
 he's weird **ele é esquisito** [ayl eh]  
 welcome: welcome to ... **bem**

vindo a ... [bayng veendwa]  
 you're welcome (don't mention it) **não tem de quê** [nowng tayng di kay]  
 well: I don't feel well **não me sinto muito bem** [mi seentoo mweengtoo bayng]  
 she's not well **ela não está bem** [ehla – shta]  
 you speak English very well **fala inglês muito bem** [inglaysh]  
 well done! **muito bem!**  
 this one as well **este também** [aysht tambayng]  
 well well! (surprise) **ah sim!** [seeng]

## dialogue

how are you? **como está?**  
 [kohmo shta]  
 very well, thanks, and you? (said by man/woman) **muito bem, obrigado/obrigada, e você?** [obrigadoo – ee vosay]

## WE

well-done (meat) **bem passado** [bayng pasadoo]  
 Welsh **galês** [galaysh]  
 I'm Welsh (man/woman) **sou galês/galesa** [soh – galayza]  
 were\*: we were **éramos** [ehramoosh]; **estávamos** [shtavamoosh]  
 you were **ocê era** [vosay ehra]; **ocê estava** [shtava]  
 they were (eles/elas) **eram** [aylsh/ehlash] **ehrowng**; (eles/

elas) **estavam** [shtavowng]  
 west o **oeste** [wesht]  
 in the west **no oeste** [noo]  
 West Indian (adj) **antilhano** [antil-yanoo]  
 wet **molhado** [mool-yadoo]  
 what? **o quê?** [oo kay]  
 what's that? **o que é isso?** [oo k-yeh eesoo]  
 what should I do? **o que devo fazer?** [oo kay dayvoo fazayr]  
 what a view! **que vista linda!** [ki veeshta leenda]  
 what bus do I take? **que autocarro devo tomar?** [ki owtookarro dayvoo toomar]  
 wheel a **roda**  
 wheelchair a **cadeira de rodas** [kadayra di rodash]  
 when? **quando?** [kwandoo]  
 when we get back **quando nós voltarmos** [nosh vooltarmoosh]  
 when's the train/ferry? **quando é o comboio/ferry?** [kwandweh o komboy-oo]  
 where? **onde?** [ohnd]  
 I don't know where it is **não sei onde está** [nowng say ohndshta]

## dialogue

where is the cathedral?  
**onde fica a catedral?** [ohnd feeka]  
 it's over there **fica ali adiante** [feekalee ad-yant]  
 could you show me where

it is on the map? **pode**  
 mostrar-me onde está  
 no mapa? [pod mooshtrami  
 ohndshta noo mapa]  
 it's just here **está bem aqui**  
 [shta bayng akee]  
 see way

which: which bus? **qual**  
 autocarro? [kwal owtookarroo]

## dialogue

which one? **qual deles?**  
 [kwal daylish]  
 that one **aquele** [akayl]  
 this one? **este?** [aysht]  
 no, that one **não aquele ali**  
 [nowng – alee]

while: while I'm here **enquanto**  
 estou aqui [aynkwantoo shtoh  
 akee]

whisky **o whisky** [weeshkee]

white **branco** [brankoo]

white wine **o vinho branco**  
 [veen-yoo]

who? **quem?** [kayng]

who is it? **quem é?** [kayngeh]

the man who ... **o homem**  
 que ... [ohmayng ki]

whole: the whole week **toda a**  
**semana** [tohda simana]  
 the whole lot **tudo isto** [toodoo  
 eeshtoo]

whose: whose is this? **de**  
**quem é isto?** [di kayng eh  
 eeshtoo]

why? **porquê?** [poorkay]

why not? **porque não?** [nowng]

wide **largo** [largoo]

wife: my wife **a minha mulher**  
 [meen-ya mool-yehr]

will\*: will you do it for me? **fá-**  
**lo para mim?** [faloo para meeng]

wind **o vento** [vayntoo]

window **a janela** [Janehla]  
 (of shop) **a montra** [mohntra]

near the window **ao pé da**  
**janela** [ow peh]

in the window (of shop) **na**  
**montra**

window seat **o lugar ao pé da**  
**janela** [loogar ow peh da Janehla]

windscreen **o pára-brisas** [para-  
 breezash]

windscreen wiper **o limpa**  
**pára-brisas** [leempa]

windsurfing **o windsurf**

windy: it's so windy **está muito**  
**vento** [shta mweengtoo vayntoo]

wine **o vinho** [veen-yoo]

can we have some more  
 wine? **pode trazer mais**  
**vinho?** [pod trazayr mīsh]

wine list **a lista dos vinhos**  
 [leeshta dooj veen-yoosh]

winter **o Inverno** [invehrmoo]

in the winter **no Inverno** [noo]

winter holiday **as férias de**  
**inverno** [fehr-yash dinvehrmoo]

wire **o arame** [aram]  
 (electric) **o fio** [fee-oo]

wish: best wishes **com os**  
**melhores cumprimentos**

[kong ooj mil-yorish  
 koomprimayntoosh]

with **com** [kong]

I'm staying with ... **estou na casa do/da** ... [shtoh na kaza doo]  
 without **sem** [sayng]  
 witness **a testemunha** [tishtimoony-a]  
 will you be a witness for me? **quer ser minha testemunha?** [kehr sayr meen-ya]  
 woman **a mulher** [mool-yehr]  
 wonderful (weather, holiday, person) **maravilhoso** [maravilyohzoo]  
 (meal) **excelente** [ish-selaynt]  
 won't\*: it won't start **não pega** [nowng pehga]  
 wood (material) **a madeira** [madayra]  
 woods (forest) **o bosque** [boshk]  
 wool **a lã** [lang]  
 word **a palavra**  
 work **o trabalho** [trabal-yoo]  
 it's not working **não funciona** [nowng foons-yohna]  
 I work in ... **trabalho em** ... [ayng]  
 world **o mundo** [moondoo]  
 worry: I'm worried (said by man/woman) **estou preocupado/preocupada** [shtoh pri-okoopadoo]  
 worse: it's worse **está pior** [shta p-yor]  
 worst **o pior** [oo]  
 worth: is it worth a visit? **vale a pena uma visita?** [val a payna ooma vizeeta]  
 would: would you give this to ...? **pode dar isto a ...?** [pod

dar **eeshtwa**]  
 wrap: could you wrap it up? **pode embrulhá-lo?** [aymbrool-yaloo]  
 wrapping paper **o papel de embrulho** [papehl daymbrool-yoo]  
 wrist **o pulso** [poolsoo]  
 write **escrever** [shkrivayr]  
 could you write it down? **pode escrever isso?** [pod – eesoo]  
 how do you write it? **como é que escreve isso?** [kohmoo eh kishkrehv]  
 writing paper **o papel de carta** [papehl di]  
 wrong: it's the wrong key **não é esta a chave** [nowng eh ehshta shav]  
 this is the wrong train **este não é o comboio** [aysht nowng eh oo komboy-oo]  
 the bill's wrong **a conta está enganada** [kohntashta aynganada]  
 sorry, wrong number **desculpe, enganei-me no número** [dishkoolp aynganaymi noo noomiroo]  
 sorry, wrong room **desculpe, enganei-me no quarto** [kwartoo]  
 there's something wrong with ... **passa-se qualquer coisa com ...** [pasasi kwalkehr koh-iza kong]  
 what's wrong? **o que se passa?** [oo ki si]



## X

X-ray o raio X [ra-yoo sheesh]

## Y

yacht o iate [yat]  
 yard\* a jarda [Jarda]  
 year o ano [anoo]  
 yellow amarelo [amarehloo]  
 yes sim [seeng]  
 yesterday ontem [ohntayng]  
 yesterday morning ontem de manhã [di man-yang]  
 the day before yesterday anteontem [antiohntayng]  
 yet ainda [a-eenda], já [Ja]

## dialogue

is it here yet? já está aqui?  
 [Ja shta akee]  
 no, not yet não, ainda não  
 [nowng a-eenda nowng]  
 you'll have to wait a little longer yet ainda terá que esperar um pouquinho [tira kishpirar oong pohkeen-yoo]

yoghurt o iogurte [yoogoort]  
 you\* (pol) você [vosay]  
 (more formal: to man/woman) o senhor [oo sin-yohr], a senhora (fam) tu [too]  
 this is for you isto é para si [eeshtweh para see]  
 (fam) isto é para ti

with you consigo [konseegoo]  
 (fam) contigo [konteegoo]  
 young jovem [Jovayng]  
 your\* (pol) seu [say-oo], sua [soo-a]  
 (more formal: to man/woman) do senhor [sin-yohr], da senhora [sin-yora]  
 (fam) teu [tay-oo], tua [too-a]  
 yours\* (pol) seu [say-oo], sua [soo-a]  
 (more formal: to a man/woman) do senhor [doo sin-yohr], da senhora [sin-yora]  
 (fam) teu [tay-oo], tua [too-a]  
 youth hostel o albergue da juventude [alberhg da Joovayntood]

## Z

zero zero [zehroo]  
 zip o fecho éclair® [fayshwayklehr]  
 could you put a new zip on? pode pôr um fecho éclair novo? [pod pohr oong – nohvoo]  
 zipcode o código postal [kodigoo pooshtal]  
 zoo o jardim zoológico [Jardeeng zwolojikoo]  
 zucchini a courgette



**Portuguese**



**English**

## Colloquialisms

The following are words you might well hear. You shouldn't be tempted to use any of the stronger ones unless you are sure of your audience.

bestial! [bisht-ya!] fantastic!

burro **m** [boorroo] thickhead

cabrão! [kabrown] bastard!

está nas suas sete quintas [shta nash soo-ash seht keentash] he's/she's in his/her element

estou-me nas tintas [shtoh-mi nash teentash] I don't give a damn

filho da puta! [poota] son-of-a-bitch!

gajo **m** [gaJoo] bloke

grosso [grohsoo] pissed

imbecil [imbeseel] stupid

isso é canja [eesweh kanJa] piece of cake (literally: this is chicken soup)

louco [lohkoo] nutter

maçada [masada] bother

maluco [malookoo] barmy, nuts

merda! [mehrda] shit!

não faz mal [nowng faJ] it doesn't matter

não me diga! [nowng mi deega] you don't say!

ora essa! [ora ehSa] don't be stupid!

porreiro! [poorrayroo] bloody good!

que chatice! [ki shatees] oh no!, blast!

que disparate! [dishparat] rubbish!, nonsense!

que droga! [droga] blast!

raios o partam! [ra-yooz oo partowng] damn you!

rua! [roo-a] get out of here!

sacana! bastard!

tolo [tohloo] silly

vá à fava! go away!

vá para o caralho! [paroo karal-yoo] fuck off!

vá para o diabo! [d-yaboo] go to hell!

vá para o inferno! [infehrno] go to hell!

## A

a the; to; her; it; to it; you  
à to the

abaixo [abāishoo] below; down  
mais abaixo [mīz] further  
down

abcesso **m** [absehsoo] abscess  
aberto [abehrtoo] open; opened  
aberto até às 19 horas open  
until 7 p.m.

aberto das ... às ... horas open  
from ... to ... o'clock

abertura **f** [abirtōora] opening

aborrecer [aboorrisayr] to  
annoy; to bore

aborrecido [aboorrisēedoo]  
annoying; bored; annoyed

abre-garrafas **m** [abrigarrafash]  
bottle-opener

abre-latas **m** [abrilatash] can-  
opener, tin-opener

Abril [abreel] April

abrir [abreer] to open; to  
unlock

a abrir brevemente open soon

a/c c/o

acabar to finish

acalmar-se [-si] to calm down

acampar to camp

acaso: por acaso [poor akazoo]  
by chance

aceitar [asaytar] to accept; to  
take

acelerador **m** [asiliradohr]  
accelerator

acenda os médios switch on  
dipped headlights

acenda os mínimos switch on  
your parking lights

acender [asayndayr] to switch  
on; to light

acento **m** [asayntoo] accent

aceso [asayzoo] on, switched  
on

acesso **m** [asehsoo] access

acetona **f** [asitohna] nail polish  
remover

acho: acho que não [ashoo ki  
nowng] I don't think so

acho que sim [seeng] I think  
so

acidente **m** [asidaynt] accident;  
crash

acidente de viação [di v-ya-  
sowng] road accident

ácido [asidoo] sour; sharp

acima [aseema] up; above

acompanhar [akompan-yar] to  
accompany

aconselhar [akonsil-yar] to  
advise

acontecer [akontisayr] to  
happen

o que aconteceu? [oo  
ki-akontisay-oo] what has  
happened?, what's up?, what's  
wrong?

o que é que está a  
acontecer? [oo k-yeh kishta]  
what's happening?

acordado [akoordadoo] awake

acordar [akoordar] to wake, to  
wake up

ele já acordou? [ayl ja]

[?]?[?]?[?]?[oh] is he awake?

acordo: de acordo com [?]?[?]?

kohrdoo kong] according to  
 A.C.P. [a say pay] Portuguese  
 Motoring Organization  
 acreditar to believe  
 acrílico **m** [akreeelikoo] acrylic  
 actor **m** [atohr], atriz **f** [atreesh]  
 actor; actress  
 adaptador **m** [adaptadohr]  
 adapter  
 adega **f** cellar; old-style bar  
 adepta **f** [adehpta], adepto **m**  
 [adehptoo] fan  
 adesivo **m** [adizeevoo] sticking  
 plaster, Bandaid®  
 adeus [aday-oosh] goodbye  
 adeuzinho! [aday-oozeen-yoo]  
 cheerio!  
 adiantado [ad-yantadoo] in  
 advance  
 adiante: fica ali adiante  
 [feekalee ad-yant] it's over there  
 adoecer [ad-wisayr] to fall ill  
 adolescente **m/f** [adoolish-saynt]  
 teenager  
 adorar [adoorar] to adore  
 adorável [adooravil] lovely  
 adulta **f** [adoolta], adulto **m**  
 [adoolto] adult  
 advogada **f** [advoogada],  
 advogado **m** [advoogadoo]  
 lawyer  
 aeroporto **m** [a-ayroopohrtoo]  
 airport  
 afiado [af-yadoo] sharp  
 afogador **m** choke  
 África **f** Africa  
 África do Sul [doo sool] South  
 Africa  
 africano (**m**) [afrikanoo] African

afta **f** mouth ulcer  
 afundar [afoondar] to sink  
 agência **f** [ajayns-ya] agency  
 agência de viagens [di v-ya-  
 Jayngsh] travel agency  
 agenda **f** [ajaynda] diary  
 agitar bem antes de usar  
 shake well before using  
 agora [agora] now  
 agora não [nowng] not just  
 now  
 Agosto [agohshtoo] August  
 agradável [agradavil] nice,  
 pleasant  
 agradecer [agradisayr] to thank  
 agradecido [agradiseedoo]  
 grateful  
 água **f** [agwa] water  
 aguaceiro **m** [agwasayroo]  
 shower  
 água de colónia [di] eau de  
 toilette  
 água destilada **f** [agwa  
 dishtilada] distilled water  
 água fria [free-a] cold water  
 água potável [pootavil]  
 drinking water  
 aguardar [agwardar] to wait for  
 agudo [agoodoo] sharp  
 agulha **f** [agool-ya] needle  
 aí [a-ee] there  
 ainda [a-eenda] yet, still  
 ainda mais ... [mish] even  
 more ...  
 ainda não [nowng] not yet  
 ainda são só ... [sowng saw] it's  
 only ...  
 ajuda **f** [ajooda] help  
 ajudar to help

al. **avenue**  
 alameda **f** [alamayda] **avenue**  
 alarme **m** [alarm] **alarm**  
 alarme de incêndios [dinsaynd-yoosh] **fire alarm**  
 alavanca **f** **lever**  
 alavanca das mudanças [da moodansash] **gear lever**  
 albergaria **f** [albirgaree-a] **luxury hotel**  
 albergue da juventude **m** [albehr̃g da Joovayntood] **youth hostel**  
 albergue juvenil **youth hostel**  
 alça **f** [alsa] **strap**  
 alcunha **f** [alkoon-ya] **nickname**  
 aldeia **f** [alday-a] **village**  
 aldeia de pescadores [di pishkadohrish] **fishing village**  
 além: além de [alayng di] **apart from**  
 para além de [paralayng] **beyond**  
 alemã (f) [alimang] **German**  
 Alemanha **f** [aliman-ya] **Germany**  
 alemão (m) [alimowng] **German**  
 alérgico a ... [alehr̃jikoo] **allergic to ...**  
 Alfa **high-speed train**  
 alfabeto **m** [alfabeh̃too] **alphabet**  
 alfaiataria **f** [alfi-ataree-a],  
 alfaiate **m** [alfi-at] **tailor**  
 alfândega **f** [alfandiga] **Customs**  
 alfinete **m** [alfinayt] **brooch; pin**  
 alfinete de segurança **m** [di sigooransa] **safety pin**  
 alforreca **f** [alfoorrehka] **jellyfish**  
 alga **f** **seaweed**

algodão **m** [algoodowng] **cotton**  
 algodão em rama [ayng] **cotton wool**  
 alguém [algayng] **anybody; somebody, someone**  
 algum [algoong], alguma [algooma] **some; any**  
 alguma coisa [koh-iza] **something; anything**  
 algumas [algoomash], alguns [algoonsh] **some; any**  
 ali [alee] **(over) there**  
 ali acima [aseema] **up there**  
 ali adiante [ad-yant] **over there**  
 é por ali [eh poor] **it's that way**  
 aliança **f** [al-yansa] **wedding ring**  
 alicate **m** [alikat] **pliers**  
 alicate de unhas [doon-yash] **nail clippers**  
 alimento **m** [alimayntoo] **food**  
 almoçar [almoosar] **to have lunch**  
 almoço **m** [almohsoo] **lunch**  
 almoço embalado [almohswaymbaladoo] **packed lunch**  
 almofada **f** [almoofada] **cushion; pillow**  
 alojamento **m** [alooJamayntoo] **accommodation**  
 alpinismo **m** [alpineemoo] **mountaineering**  
 altitude **f** [altitood] **height**  
 alto [altoo] **high; tall; loud**  
 no alto [noo] **at the top**  
 altura **f** [altoora] **height**  
 altura máxima **maximum**  
 headroom

alugam-se quartos **rooms to let, rooms for rent**  
 alugar [aloogar] **to hire, to rent**  
 aluga-se [aloo-ga-si] **for hire, to rent**  
 aluguer **m** [aloo-gehr] **rent**  
 aluguer de automóveis [dowtoomovaysh] **car hire, car rental**  
 aluguer de barcos **boat hire**  
 aluguer de barracas **sunshades for hire**  
 aluguer de cadeiras **beach chairs for hire**  
 aluguer de gaivotas **pedal boat hire**  
 aluguer de parassóis **beach umbrellas for hire**  
 alvorada **f** [alvoorada] **dawn**  
 ama **f** **childminder**  
 amanhã [aman-yang] **tomorrow**  
 amanhã à tarde [tard] **tomorrow afternoon**  
 amanhã de manhã [di man-yang] **tomorrow morning**  
 amar **to love**  
 amarelo [amarehloo] **yellow**  
 amargo [amargoo] **bitter**  
 amável [amavil] **kind; generous**  
 ambos [amboosh] **both**  
 ambulância **f** [amboolans-ya] **ambulance**  
 ameno [amaynoo] **mild**  
 América **f** **America**  
 americano [amirikanoo] **American**  
 amiga **f** [ameega] **friend**  
 amígdalite **f** [ameegdaleet] **tonsillitis**

amigo **m** [ameegoo] **friend**  
 amor **m** [amohr] **love**  
 amortecedor **m** [amoortisidohr] **shock-absorber**  
 amperes **mpl** [ampehrish] **amps**  
 ampliação **f** [ampl-yasowng] **enlargement**  
 ampolas bebíveis **fpl** [ampohla] **bibeevaysh** **ampoules**  
 analgésicos **mpl** [analJehzeekoosh] **painkillers**  
 análises de sangue **fpl** [analizi] **di sang** **blood tests**  
 anca **f** **hip**  
 âncora **f** **anchor**  
 andar (**m**) **floor, storey; to walk**  
 andar à boleia [boolay-a] **to hitchhike**  
 andar a cavalo [kavaloo] **horse-riding**  
 andar a pé [peh] **to walk**  
 anel **m** [anehl] **ring**  
 anilha **f** [aneel-ya] **washer**  
 animado [animadoo] **lively**  
 aniversário de casamento **m** [anivirsar-yoo di kazamayntoo] **wedding anniversary**  
 aniversário natalício [natalees-yoo] **birthday**  
 ano **m** [anoo] **year**  
 Ano Novo [nohvoo] **New Year**  
 anteontem [anti-ohntayng] **the day before yesterday**  
 antepassado **m** **ancestor**  
 anterior: dia anterior **m** [dee-a antir-yohr] **the day before**  
 antes [antsh] **before**  
 antibióticos **mpl** [antib-yotikoosh]



- antibiotics
- anticongelante **m** [–konʒilant] antifreeze
- antigo [anteɡoo] ancient, old
- antiguidade **f** [antigweedad] antique
- anti-histamínicos **mpl** [–eesh-tameenikoosh] antihistamines
- antilaxante **m** [anti-lashant] medicine for diarrhoea
- antiquado [antikwadoo] old-fashioned
- anti-séptico **m** [–sehptikoo] antiseptic
- anúncio **m** [anoons-yoo] advertisement
- ao [ow] to the; at the  
ao norte de north of
- aos [owsh] to the; at the
- apagar to switch off
- apagar os máximos switch headlights off
- apanhar [apan-yar] to get on, to catch; to pick up
- apanhar banhos de sol [ban-yooʒ di] to sunbathe
- aparelhagem (de som) **f** [aparel-yajayng (di song)] stereo; audio equipment
- aparelho **m** [aparayl-yoo] device
- aparelho auditivo hearing aid
- aparelho para a surdez [soordaysh] hearing aid
- aparelhos eléctricos **mpl** [aparayl-yooz elehtrikoosh] electrical appliances
- apartamento **m** [apartamayntoo] apartment, flat
- aparthotel **m** [apartohtehl] self-catering apartment
- apelido **m** [apileedoo] surname; family name
- apendicite **f** [apendiseet] appendicitis
- apertado [apirtadoo] tight
- apertar to hold tight; to fasten
- apertar o cinto de segurança fasten your seatbelt
- apetecer [apitisayr] to feel like
- apetece-me [apitehsimi] I feel like
- apetite **m** [apiteet] appetite
- apinhado [apeen-yadoo] crowded
- aprender [aprayndayr] to learn
- apresentar [aprizentar] to introduce
- apressar-se [aprisarsi] to hurry
- aproximadamente [aproosimadamaynt] approximately, roughly
- aquecedor **m** [akesidohr] heater
- aquecedor eléctrico [elehtrikoo] electric fire
- aquecimento **m** [akesimayntoo] heating
- aquecimento central [sayntral] central heating
- aquela [akehla], aquele [akayl] that, that one (further away)
- aquelas [akehlash], aqueles [akaylish] those (further away)
- aqui [akee] (over) here
- aqui embaixo [aymbishoo] down here
- aqui está/estão ... [shita/shtowng] here is/are ...

aqui mesmo [mayJmoo] just here  
 é por aqui [eh por] it's this way  
 aqui tem [tayng] here you are  
 aquilo [akeeloo] that; that one (further away)  
 ar **m** air  
 árabe [arabi] Arab; Arabic  
 os árabes the Arabs  
 arame **m** [aram] wire  
 aranha **f** [aran-ya] spider  
 arco-íris **m** [arkoo-eereesh] rainbow  
 ar condicionado **m** [kondis-yoonadoo] air conditioning  
 arder [ardayr] to burn  
 areia **f** [aray-a] sand  
 armário **m** [armar-yoo] cupboard  
 armazém **m** [armazayng] warehouse; big store  
 aroma artificial/natural artificial/natural fragrance  
 arq. architect  
 arqueologia **f** [ark-yolooJee-a] archaeology  
 arquiteto **m** [arkitehtoo] architect  
 arraial **m** [arri-al] local fair with fireworks, singing and dancing  
 arranhão **m** [arran-yowng] scratch  
 arranjos **mpl** [arranJoosh] repairs  
 arredores **mpl** [arredorish] suburb  
 arriscado [arrishkadoo] risky  
 arte **f** [art] art  
 artesanato **m** [artizanatoo] handicrafts, crafts  
 artificial [artifis-yal] artificial

artigos de bebé **mpl** [arteegooJ di bebeh] baby goods  
 artigos de campismo [kampeeJmoo] camping equipment  
 artigos de casa [kaza] household goods  
 artigos de desporto [dishpohrtoo] sports goods  
 artigos de luxo [looshoo] luxury goods  
 artigos de viagem [v-yaJayng] travel goods  
 artigos em cabedal [ayng kabidal] leather goods  
 artigos em cortiça [koorteesa] cork goods  
 artigos em pele [pehl] leather goods  
 artigos regionais regional goods, typical goods from the region  
 artista **m/f** [arteeshta] artist  
 árvore **f** [arvoori] tree  
 as [ash] the; them; you  
 às to the; at the  
 asa **f** wing  
 asa-delta **f** [aza-dehita] hang-gliding  
 ascensor **m** [ashsaynsohr] lift, elevator  
 asma **f** [ajma] asthma  
 asneira **f** [ajnayra] nonsense; swearword  
 aspirador **m** [ashpiradohr] vacuum cleaner  
 aspirina **f** [ashpireena] aspirin  
 assaltado [asaltadoo] mugged  
 assar to bake; to roast

assento **m** [asayntoo] seat  
 assim [aseeng] this way  
 assim está bem [shta bayng] that'll do nicely  
 assim está bem? is that OK?  
 assinado signed  
 assinar to sign  
 assinatura **f** [asinatoora] signature  
 atacadores **mpl** [atakadohrish] shoelaces  
 atalho **m** [atal-yoo] shortcut  
 ataque **m** [atak] fit; attack  
 ataque cardíaco [kardee-akoo] heart attack  
 até [ateh] until  
 até amanhã [aman-yang] see you tomorrow  
 até já [Ja] see you soon  
 até logo! [logoo] see you!, see you later!  
 até mesmo ... [mayJmoo] even ...  
 atenção please note; caution; warning  
 atenção ao comboio beware of the train  
 atenção: portas automáticas warning: automatic doors  
 aterragem **f** [atirraJayng] landing  
 aterragem de emergência emergency landing  
 aterrar to land  
 atirar to throw  
 Atlântico **m** Atlantic  
 atletismo **m** [atleteeJmoo] athletics  
 atraente [atra-aynt] attractive

atrás [atrah] at the back, behind  
 atrás de ... [di] behind ...  
 atrasado [atrazadoo] late, delayed  
 estar atrasado [shtar] to be late  
 atraso **m** [atrazoo] delay  
 através de [atravehJ di] through  
 atravessar to go through, to cross  
 atravesse go, walk  
 atropelar [atropilar] to knock over, to knock down  
 auscultador **m** [owshkooltadohr] receiver  
 auscultadores **mpl** [owshkooltadohrish] headphones  
 australiano (**m**) [owshtral-yanoo] Australian  
 autobanco **m** [owtoobankoo] cash dispenser, ATM  
 autocarro **m** [owtookarroo] coach, bus  
 autocarro do aeroporto [dwayroopohrtoo] airport bus  
 autoestrada **f** [owtooshtrada] motorway, highway, freeway  
 automático [owtoomatikoo] automatic  
 automóvel **m** [owtoomovil] car  
 Automóvel Clube de Portugal Portuguese Motoring Organization  
 av. avenue  
 avance go, walk  
 avaria **f** [avaree-a] breakdown  
 avariado [avari-adoo] damaged; faulty; out of order

avariar [avari-ar] to damage; to break down  
 avarias [avaree-ash] breakdown service  
 ave **f** [avi] bird  
 avenida **f** [avineeda] avenue  
 avião **m** [av-yowng] plane, airplane  
 de avião [dav-yowng] by plane; by air  
 aviso [aveezoo] warning; notice  
 avô **m** [avoh] grandfather  
 avó **f** [avaw] grandmother  
 azedo [azaydoo] sour  
 azul [azool] blue  
 azulejaria **f** [azoolayJaree-a] tile maker's workshop  
 azul-marinho [azool mareen-yoo] navy blue

## B

bagagem **f** [bagaJayng] luggage, baggage  
 bagagem de mão **f** [di mowng] hand luggage  
 baía **f** [ba-ee-a] bay  
 baile **m** [bili] dance  
 bairro **m** [bírroo] district  
 baixo [bīshoo] low; short  
 balcão **m** [balkowng] counter  
 balcão de informações [dinfoormasoyngsh] information desk  
 balcão da recepção [risehsowng] reception desk  
 balde **m** [bowld] bucket

banco **m** [bankoo] bank; stool  
 banco de poupança [di pohpansa] savings bank  
 banda **f** band  
 bandeira **f** [bandayra] flag  
 banheira **f** [ban-yayra] bathtub, bath  
 banheiro **m** [ban-yayroo] lifeguard  
 banheiros [ban-yayroosh] toilets  
 banho **m** [ban-yoo] bath  
 banho de sol: tomar banho de sol [toomar – di] to sunbathe  
 barata **f** cockroach  
 barato [baratoo] cheap, inexpensive  
 barba **f** beard  
 barbatanas **fpl** [barbatanash] flippers  
 barbeiro **m** [barbayroo] men's hairdresser's, barber's shop  
 barco **m** [barkoo] boat  
 barco a motor [barkwa mootohr] motorboat  
 barco a remos [raymoosh] rowing boat  
 barco a vapor steamer  
 barco à vela sailing boat  
 barcos de aluguer boats for hire  
 barraca **f** beach hut  
 barro: louça de barro **f** [lohsha di barroo] earthenware  
 barulhento [barool-yayntoo] noisy  
 barulho **m** [barool-yoo] noise  
 bastante [bashtant] fairly; rather; quite (a lot)  
 bata (à porta) knock

batechapas **bodywork repairs**  
 bater [batayr] **to hit, to knock**  
 bateria **f** [batiree-a] **battery**  
 baton **m** [batong] **lipstick**  
 baton para o cheiro [oo s-yayroo]  
**lip salve**  
 bêbado [baybadoo] **drunk**  
 bebé **m** [bebeh] **baby**  
 beber [bibayr] **to drink**  
 bebida **f** [bibeeda] **drink**  
 beco sem saída **cul-de-sac,**  
**dead end**  
 bege **beige**  
 beijar [bayJar] **to kiss**  
 beijo **m** [bayJoo] **kiss**  
 beira: à beira do mar [bayra  
 doo] **at/by the seaside**  
 beira-mar: à beira-mar **by**  
**the sea**  
 belga (**m/f**) **Belgian**  
 Bélgica **f** [behJiika] **Belgium**  
 beliche **m** [bileesh] **berth,**  
**bunk; couchette; bunk beds**  
 belo [behloo] **beautiful**  
 bem [bayng] **fine, well, OK;**  
**properly**  
 bem aqui [akee] **right here**  
 está bem [shta] **that's fine**  
 estás bem? [shtash] **are you**  
**all right?**  
 bem-educado [bayng idookadoo]  
**polite**  
 bem passado [pasadoo] **well-**  
**done**  
 bem-vindo [veendoo] **welcome**  
 bem-vindo a ... **welcome**  
**to ...**  
 bengaleiro **m** [bengalayroo]  
**cloakroom, checkroom**

berço **m** [bayrs00] **cot**  
 bestial! [bisht-ya] **fantastic!,**  
**tremendous!**  
 bexiga **f** [bishiega] **bladder**  
 biberão **m** [bibirowng] **baby's**  
**bottle**  
 biblioteca **f** [bibl-yootehka]  
**library**  
 bicha **f** [beesha] **queue, line**  
 bicicleta **f** [bisiklehta] **bicycle,**  
**bike**  
 bifurcação **f** [bifoorkasowng]  
**fork (in road)**  
 bigode **m** [bigod] **moustache**  
 bilha de gás **f** [beel-ya di gash]  
**gas cylinder**  
 bilhete **m** [bil-yayt] **ticket**  
 bilhete de entrada [dayntrada]  
**admission ticket**  
 bilhete de excursão  
 [dishkoorsowng] **excursion**  
**ticket**  
 bilhete de ida [deeda] **single**  
**ticket, one-way ticket**  
 bilhete de ida e volta [deedi]  
**return ticket, round trip**  
**ticket**  
 bilhete de lotaria [di lootaree-a]  
**lottery ticket**  
 bilhete em aberto [bil-yaytayng  
 abehrtoo] **open ticket**  
 bilheteira **f** [bil-yitayra] **box**  
**office, ticket office**  
 bilhetes **tickets**  
 bilhete simples **m** [bil-yayt  
 seemplish] **single ticket, one-**  
**way ticket**  
 bloco de apartamentos **m**  
 [blokoo dapartamayntoosh]

apartment block  
 bloco de apartamentos  
 [dapontamayntoosh] notebook  
 blusa **f** [blooza] blouse  
 boa [boh-a] good  
 boa noite [noh-it] good evening; good night  
 Boas Festas! [boh-ash fehshdash] merry Christmas and a happy New Year!  
 boa sorte! [sohrt] good luck!  
 boa tarde [tard] good afternoon; good evening  
 boate **f** [bwat] nightclub; disco  
 boa viagem! [v-yaJayng] have a good journey!  
 boca **f** [bohka] mouth  
 bocado **m** [bookadeen-yoo] little bit  
 bocado **m** [bookadoo] piece  
 bochecha **f** [booshaysha] cheek  
 bóia **f** [bo-ya] buoy  
 boite **f** [bwat] nightclub; disco  
 bola **f** ball  
 bola de futebol [di football] football  
 boleia **f** [boolay-a] lift; ride  
 dar (uma) boleia a to give a lift to  
 bolha **f** [bohl-ya] blister  
 bolinha **f** [boleen-ya] ball (small)  
 bolso **m** [bohlsou] pocket  
 bom [bong] good; fine  
 bom apetite! [bong apiteet] enjoy your meal!  
 bomba **f** [bohmba] bomb; pump  
 bomba de ar air pump  
 bomba de gasolina [di

gazoolleena] garage, filling station, gas station; petrol pump  
 bombeiros **mpl** [bombayroosh] fire brigade  
 bom dia [bong dee-a] good morning  
 boné **m** [booneh] cap, hat  
 boneca **f** [boonehka] doll  
 bonito [booneetoo] beautiful; nice; pretty  
 borboleta **f** [borboolayta] butterfly  
 borda **f** edge  
 borracha **f** [boorrasha] rubber; eraser  
 bosque **m** [boshk] woods, forest  
 bota **f** boot (footwear)  
 botão **m** [bootowng] button  
 botas de borracha **pl** wellingtons  
 bote de borracha **m** [bot di boorrasha] dinghy  
 braço **m** [brasoo] arm  
 branco [brankoo] white  
 Brasil **m** [brazeel] Brazil  
 brasileiro (m) [brazilayroo] Brazilian  
 breve [brev] brief  
 em breve soon  
 briga **f** [breega] fight  
 brigar to fight  
 brilhante [breeel-yant] bright; brilliant  
 brincadeira **f** [breenkadayra] joke  
 brincos **mpl** [breenkoosh] earrings

brinquedo **m** [breenkaydoo] toy  
 brisa **f** [breeza] breeze  
 britânico [britanikoo] British  
 brochura **f** [broshooora] leaflet  
 bronquite [bronkeet] bronchitis  
 bronzeado (**m**) [bronz-yadoo] tan; suntan; suntanned  
 bronzeador **m** suntan lotion  
 bronzear [brohnz-yar] to tan  
 bronzear-se [-si] to get a tan  
 bugigangas **mpl** [boo.jigangash] bric-a-brac  
 bule **m** [bool] teapot  
 buraco **m** [boorakoo] hole  
 burro (**m**) [boorroo] donkey; thickhead; stupid  
 buscar [booshkar] to collect; to fetch  
 bússola **f** [boosoola] compass  
 buzina **f** [boozeena] horn

## C

c/ with  
 cá here  
 cabeça **f** [kabaysa] head  
 cabedais **mpl** [kabid'ish] leather goods  
 cabedal **m** [kabidal] leather  
 cabeleireiro **m** [kabilayrayroo] hairdresser's  
 cabeleireiro de homens [dohmayngsh] men's hairdresser  
 cabeleireiro de senhoras [di sin-yorash] ladies' hairdresser  
 cabeleireiro unisexo [oonisehksoo] unisex salon  
 cabelo **m** [kabayloo] hair

cabide **m** [kabeed] coathanger  
 cabina **f** [kabeena] cabin  
 cabina de provas [di provash] fitting room  
 cabina telefónica [kabeena telefohnika] phone box, phone booth  
 cabos para ligar a bateria **mpl** [kaboosh - batiree-a] jump leads  
 cabra **f** goat  
 cabrão! [kabrowng] bastard!  
 cabrona! bastard!  
 caça **f** [kasa] game (meat); hunting  
 caçarola **f** [kasarola] saucepan  
 cachimbo **m** [kasheemboo] pipe (for smoking)  
 cacifo **m** [kaseefoo] locker  
 cada each; every  
 cadeado **m** [kad-yadoo] padlock  
 cadeia **f** [kaday-a] prison; chain  
 cadeira **f** [kadayra] chair  
 cadeira de bebé [di bebeh] highchair  
 cadeira de lona [lohna] deckchair  
 cadeira de rodas [rodash] wheelchair  
 cadeira reclinável [reklinavil] sun lounger  
 cadeirinha de bebé **f** [kadayreen-ya di bebeh] pushchair, buggy  
 caderneta **f** [kadayrnayta] book of tickets  
 café **m** [kafeh] café; coffee  
 café de esplanada [dishplanada] pavement café  
 câibra **f** [kaymbra] cramp

cair [ka-**eer**] to fall  
 cais **m** [kīsh] quay; quayside; platform, (US) track  
 caixa **f** [kīsha] box; cash desk, till; cashier; cashpoint, ATM; savings bank; building society  
 caixa automático [owtoomateekoo] cashpoint, ATM  
 caixa de fusíveis [di foozeevaysh] fusebox  
 caixa de mudanças [moodansash] gearbox  
 caixa de primeiros socorros [primayroosh sookorroosh] first-aid kit  
 caixa de velocidades [viloosidadsh] gearbox  
 caixa do correio [doo koorray-oo] postbox; mailbox  
 caixa fechada till closed  
 caixote de lixo **m** [kīshot di leeshoo] bin, dustbin, trashcan  
 calçado **m** [kalsadoo] footwear  
 calcanhar **m** [kalkan-yar] heel (of foot)  
 calças **fpl** [kalsash] trousers, (US) pants  
 calções **mpl** [kalsoyngsh] shorts  
 calções de banho [di ban-yoo] swimming trunks  
 calculadora **f** [kalkooladohra] calculator  
 caldeira **f** [kaldayra] boiler  
 calendário **m** [kalendar-yoo] calendar  
 cale-se! [kalsi] quiet!; shut up!  
 calmo [kalmoo] calm

calor **m** [kalohr] heat  
 está imenso calor [shta imaynsoo] it's hot  
 ter calor [tayr] to be hot  
 cama **f** bed  
 cama de bebé [di bebeh] cot  
 cama de campanha [kampanya] campbed  
 cama de casal [di kaza] double bed  
 cama de solteiro [sooltayroo] single bed  
 cama dupla [doopla] double bed  
 cama individual **f** [individwal] single bed  
 câmara **f** camera  
 câmara de ar **f** [dar] inner tube  
 câmara de vídeo **f** [di veed-yoo] camcorder  
 câmara municipal **f** [moonisipal] town hall  
 camarim **m** [kamareeng] dressing room  
 camarote **m** [kamarot] cabin  
 camas separadas **fpl** [kamash siparadash] twin beds  
 câmbio **m** [kamb-yoo] bureau de change; exchange rate  
 câmbio do dia [doo dee-a] current exchange rate  
 camião **m** [kam-yowng] truck  
 caminho **m** [kameen-yoo] path  
 caminho de ferro railway  
 Caminhos de Ferro Portuguese Portuguese Railways  
 camioneta **f** [kam-yoonayta] coach, bus; light truck



- camisa **f** [kamee<sup>ee</sup>za] shirt  
 camisa de dormir [di doormeer] nightdress  
 camisaria **f** [kamizaree-a] shirt shop  
 camisola **f** [kamizola] jersey, jumper, sweater  
 camisola interior [intir-yohr] vest (under shirt)  
 campanha **f** [kampa-<sup>een</sup>-ya] bell  
 campismo **m** [kampeeJmoo] camping  
 campo **m** [kampoo] field; countryside, country  
 campo de futebol [di footbol] football ground  
 campo de golfe [golf] golf course  
 campo de ténis [teh<sup>nish</sup>] tennis court  
 camurça **f** [kamoorsa] suede  
 canadiano (**m**) [kanad-yanoo] Canadian  
 canal **m** canal; channel  
 Canal da Mancha English Channel  
 canalizador **m** [kanalizadohr] plumber  
 canção **f** [kansowng] song  
 cancelado [kansiladoo] cancelled  
 cancelar [kansilar] to cancel  
 candeeiro **m** [kand-yayroo] lamp  
 caneca **f** [kanehka] mug  
 caneta **f** [kanayta] pen  
 caneta de feltro [di fayl<sup>troo</sup>] felt-tip pen  
 caneta esferográfica [shfiroografika] ballpoint pen  
 canhoto [kan-yoh<sup>too</sup>] left-handed  
 canivete **m** [kaniveht] penknife  
 cano **m** [kanoo] pipe (for water)  
 canoa **f** [kanoh-a] canoe  
 canoagem **f** [kanwaJayng] canoeing  
 cano de esgoto **m** [kanoo diJgohtoo] drain  
 cansado [kansadoo] tired  
 cantar to sing  
 canto **m** [kantoo] corner  
 no canto [noo] in the corner  
 cantor **m** [kanto<sup>hr</sup>], cantora **f** singer  
 cão **m** [kowng] dog  
 cão de guarda [gwarda] guard dog  
 capacete **m** [kapasayt] helmet  
 capaz: não seria capaz de ... [siree-a kapaJ di] I wouldn't be able to ...  
 capela **f** [kapehla] chapel  
 capelista **f** [kapeleeshta] haberdasher  
 capô **m** [kapoh] bonnet (of car), (US) hood  
 cápsula **f** capsule  
 cara **f** face  
 caranguejo **m** [karangayJoo] crab  
 caravana **f** caravan, (US) trailer  
 carburador **m** [karbooradohr] carburettor  
 careca [karehka] bald  
 carga máxima maximum load  
 carnaval **m** carnival  
 caro [karoo] expensive  
 carpete **f** [karpeht] carpet

- carrinho m** [karreen-yoo] trolley, (US) cart  
**carrinho de bagagem** [di bagaJayng] luggage trolley, (US) baggage cart  
**carrinho de bebé** [bebeh] pushchair; pram  
**carro m** [karroo] car  
 de carro [di] by car  
**carroçaria f** [karroosaree-a] bodywork  
**carro de aluguer m** [karroo daloogehr] rented car  
**carro de mão** [di mowng] trolley  
**carros de aluguer** [daloogehr] car hire, car rental  
**carruagem f** [karwaJayng] carriage, coach  
**carruagem-cama f** sleeper, sleeping car  
**carruagem para não fumadores f** [nowng foomadohrish] nonsmoking carriage  
**carruagem restaurante** [ristowrant] buffet car; restaurant car  
**carta f** letter  
**carta de condução** [di kondoosowng] driver's licence  
**carta de embarque** [daymbark] boarding pass  
**carta de identidade** [didentidad] ID card  
**cartão m** [kartowng] card; pass; identity card; business card; cardboard  
**cartão bancário** [bankar-yoo] cheque card  
**cartão de crédito** [di krehdeetoo] credit card  
**cartão de débito** [dehbeetoo] charge card  
**cartão de embarque** [daymbark] boarding pass  
**cartão de garantia** [di garantee-a] cheque card  
**cartão de telefone** [di telefohn] phonecard  
**cartão de visitas** [di vizeetash] business card  
**cartão Eurocheque** Eurocheque card  
**carta por correio expresso** [poor koorray-oo shprehsoo] express letter  
**cartas** letters  
**carta verde** [vayrd] green card (car insurance)  
**cartaz m** [kartash] poster  
**carteira f** [kartayra] purse; wallet  
**carteirista m/f** [kartayreeshta] pickpocket  
**carteiro m** postman  
**casa f** [kaza] home; house  
 em casa [ayng] at home  
 na sua casa [soo-a] at your place  
**estar na casa do/da** [shtar ... doo] to stay with  
**ir para casa** to go home  
**casaco m** [kazakoo] jacket; coat  
**casaco de malha** [di mal-ya] cardigan  
**casa de antiguidades f** [kaza dantigweedadsh] antique shop  
**casa de banho** [di ban-yoo]

bathroom; toilet, rest room  
 casa de banho dos homens  
 [dooz **oh**mayngsh] gents' toilet,  
 men's room  
 casa de banho privada  
 [privateeva] private bathroom  
 casa de banho pública  
 [poo**blika**] public convenience  
 casa de fados [di fadoosh]  
 restaurant where traditional  
 Portuguese fado songs are  
 sung  
 casa de hóspedes [doshpidsh]  
 guesthouse  
 casa de jantar [di Jantar] dining  
 room  
 casa de pasto [pashtoo]  
 canteen-style eating place,  
 usually open at lunchtime  
 and serving a cheap three-  
 course menu  
 casa de saúde [disa-**ood**]  
 clinic; nursing home  
 casado [kaza**doo**] married  
 casal **m** [kaza] couple  
 casamento **m** [kazamayntoo]  
 wedding  
 casar-se [kazarsi] to get  
 married  
 casas de banho **mpl** [kazaJ di  
 ban-yoo] toilets, rest rooms  
 caseiro [kazayroo] home-made  
 caso **m** [kazoo] case  
 em caso de in case of  
 castanho [kashtan-yoo] brown  
 castelo **m** [kashtehloo] castle  
 catarata **f** waterfall; cataract  
 catedral **f** [katidral] cathedral  
 categoria **f** [katigoore-a]

category  
 católico (**m**) [katolikoo] Catholic  
 catorze [katohrz] fourteen  
 causa **f** [kowza] cause  
 por causa de [poor - di]  
 because of  
 cautela take care  
 cavaleiro **m** [kavalayroo]  
 horseman  
 cavalheiro **m** [kaval-yayroo]  
 gentleman  
 cavalheiros **mpl** [kaval-yayroosh]  
 gents' toilet, men's room  
 cavalo **m** [kavaloo] horse  
 cave **f** [kav] cellar; basement  
 caveira **f** [kavayra] skull  
 caverna **f** [kavehrna] cave  
 cavilha **f** [kaveel-ya] tent peg  
 c/c current account  
 CE **f** [say eh] EC  
 cedo [saydoo] early  
 mais cedo [mish] earlier  
 cego [sehgoo] blind  
 cem [sayng] hundred  
 cemitério **m** [simitehr-yoo]  
 cemetery  
 centígrado **m** [senteeegradoo]  
 centigrade  
 centímetro **m** [senteeemitroo]  
 centimetre  
 cento e ... [sayntwee] one  
 hundred and ...  
 central [sen-tral] central  
 central de correios **f** [di koorray-  
 oosh] main post office  
 centro **m** [sayntroo] centre  
 centro comercial [komays-ya]  
 shopping centre  
 centro da cidade [sidad] city

centre, town centre  
 centro de enfermagem  
 [dingfirmajayng] clinic  
 centro de informação turística  
 [dinfoormasowng tooreestika]  
 tourist information office  
 centro de turismo [di  
 tooreejmoo] tourist  
 information  
 cerâmicas **fpl** [siramikash]  
 ceramics  
 cerca **f** [sayrka] fence  
 cerimónia **f** [sirimohn-ya]  
 ceremony  
 de cerimónia [di] formal  
 certamente [sirtamaynt]  
 certainly  
 certamente que não [ki nowng]  
 certainly not  
 certeza: de certeza [di sirtayza]  
 definitely  
 de certeza que não [ki nowng]  
 definitely not  
 tem a certeza? [tayng] are you  
 sure?  
 com certeza [kong] certainly,  
 of course, sure  
 certidão **f** [sirtidowng]  
 certificate  
 certo [sehrtoo] correct, right;  
 sure  
 cervejaria **f** [sirvayjaree-a] beer  
 house serving food  
 cesto **m** [sayshtoo] basket  
 cesto de compras [di komprash]  
 shopping basket  
 céu **m** [seh-oo] sky  
 chaleira **f** [shalayra] kettle  
 chamada **f** [shamada] call

chamada de longa distância  
 [di lohnga dishtans-ya] long-  
 distance call  
 chamada internacional  
 [internas-yoonal] international  
 call  
 chamada interurbana  
 [interoorbana] long-distance  
 call  
 chamada local [lookal] local  
 call  
 chamada paga no destinatário  
 [noo dishtinatar-yoo] collect call,  
 reverse charge call  
 chamada para despertar  
 [dishpirtar] wake-up call  
 chamar [shamar] to call  
 chamar-se [-si] to be called  
 como se chama? [kohmoo si  
 shama] what's your name?  
 champô **m** [shampoh] shampoo  
 chão **m** [showng] ground; floor  
 no chão [noo] on the floor; on  
 the ground  
 chapa da matrícula **f** [shapa da  
 matreekoola] licence plate  
 chapelaria **f** [shapilaree-a] hat  
 shop  
 chapéu **m** [shapeh-oo] hat  
 chapéu de sol [di] beach  
 umbrella, sunshade  
 charcutaria **f** [sharkootaree-a]  
 delicatessen  
 charuto **m** [sharootoo] cigar  
 chateado [shat-yadoo] bored  
 chave **f** [shav] key  
 chave de fendas [di fayndash]  
 screwdriver  
 chave de porcas [porkash] call

spanner  
 chave inglesa [ɪŋglajzə]  
 wrench; spanner  
 chaveiro **m** [ʃhavayroo] keyring  
 check-in: fazer o check-in to  
 check in  
 chávena **f** [ʃhavana] cup  
 chefe da estação **m** [shehf  
 dishtas-owng] station master  
 chega [ʃhayga] that's plenty;  
 that's enough  
 chegada **f** [ʃhigada] arrival  
 chegadas arrivals  
 chegar [ʃhigar] to arrive, to get  
 in; to reach  
 cheio [ʃhay-oo] full  
 cheirar [ʃhayrar] to smell  
 cheiro **m** [ʃhayroo] smell  
 cheque de viagem **m** [shehk di  
 v-yaJayng] traveller's cheque  
 chinês (**m**) [ʃhinaYsh] Chinese  
 chique [sheek] posh; chic  
 chocante [shookant] shocking  
 choque **m** [shok] shock  
 chorar [shoorar] to cry  
 chover [shoovayr] to rain  
 está a chover it's raining  
 chumbo **m** [shoomboo] lead;  
 filling  
 chupa-chupa **m** [shoopa-shoopa]  
 lollipop  
 chupeta **f** [shoopayta] dummy  
 churrascada **f** [shoorashkada]  
 barbecue  
 chuva **f** [shoova] rain  
 Cia. company  
 ciclismo **m** [sikleeJmoo]  
 cycling  
 ciclista **m/f** [sikleeshta] cyclist

cidadã/cidadão de terceira  
 idade **f/m** [sidadang/sidadowng di  
 tirsayra idad] senior citizen  
 cidade **f** [sidad] town; city;  
 town centre  
 fora da cidade out of town  
 cidade antiga [anteega] old  
 town  
 ciência **f** [s-yayns-ya] science  
 cigarro **m** [sigarroo] cigarette  
 cima: em cima de ... [ayng  
 seema di] on top of ...  
 lá em cima up there; upstairs  
 cinco [seenkoo] five  
 cinquenta [sinkwaynta] fifty  
 cinto **m** [seentoo] belt  
 cinto de salvação [di  
 salvasowng] lifebelt  
 cinto de segurança [sigooransa]  
 seatbelt  
 cintura **f** [sintoora] waist  
 cinzeiro **m** [sinzayroo] ashtray  
 cinzento [sinzayntoo] grey  
 circuito turístico **m** [sirkoo-eetoo  
 tooreshtikoo] sightseeing tour  
 circule pela direita/esquerda  
 keep right/left  
 círculo **m** [seerkooloo] circle  
 ciumento [s-yoomayntoo] jealous  
 claro [klaaroo] pale; light; clear;  
 claro! sure!, of course!  
 claro que não [ki-nowng] of  
 course not  
 é claro [eh] of course  
 classe **f** [klas] class  
 classe económica  
 [ekoonoohmika] economy class  
 clima **m** [kleema] climate  
 clínica **f** [kleenika] clinic

clínica médica **clinic**  
 clínica veterinária **veterinary clinic**  
 clube **m** [kloob] **club**  
 clube de golfe [di golf] **golf club**  
 clube de ténis [di teh'nish] **tennis club**  
 cobertor **m** [koobirtohr] **blanket**  
 cobra **f** **snake**  
 cobrar **to cash**  
 cobrir **to cover**  
 código **m** [kodigoo] **code**  
 código da estrada **highway code**  
 código postal **m** [pooshtal], **cod. postal** **postcode, zip code**  
 coelho **m** [kwayl-yoo] **rabbit**  
 cofre **m** **safe**  
 coisa **f** [koh-iza] **thing**  
 cola **f** **glue**  
 colar **m** [koolar] **necklace**  
 colarinho **m** [koolareen-yoo] **collar**  
 colchão **m** [koolsho'ng] **mattress**  
 colchão de praia [di p'ri-a] **beach mat**  
 colecção **f** [koolehsow'ng] **collection**  
 colégio **m** [koolehj-yoo] **college**  
 colete **m** [koolayt] **waistcoat**  
 colete de salvação [di salvasow'ng] **life jacket**  
 colher **f** [kool-yehr] **spoon**  
 colher de chá **f** [di sha] **teaspoon**  
 colisão **f** [kooleezow'ng] **crash**  
 collants **mpl** [koolansh] **tights,**

**pantyhose**  
 com [kong] **with**  
 comandante **m** [koomandant] **captain**  
 combinação **f** [kombinasow'ng] **combination; slip, underskirt**  
 comboio **m** [komboy-oo] **train**  
 de comboio [di] **by train**  
 comboio rápido **express train**  
 começar [koomesar] **to begin, to start**  
 começo **m** [koomaysoo] **start, beginning**  
 comédia **f** [koomehd-ya] **comedy**  
 comer [koomayr] **to eat**  
 comerciante **m/f** [koomayrs-yant] **business person**  
 comichão **f** [koomishow'ng] **itch**  
 comida **f** [koomeeda] **food; meal**  
 comida congelada [konjilada] **frozen food**  
 comida de bebé **f** [di bebeh] **baby food**  
 comidas **tpl** **food; meals**  
 comissão **m** [koomisow'ng] **commission**  
 comissário de bordo **m** [koomisar-yoo di bordoo] **steward**  
 como [kohmoo] **how; like; since, as**  
 como? **what?, pardon (me)?, sorry?**  
 como é? [eh] **what's it like?**  
 como está? [shta] **how are you?, how do you do?**  
 como este [kohmwaysht] **like this**

como vai? [vi] **how are things?**  
 companhia **f** [kompan-yayra] **partner, girlfriend**  
 companheiro **m** [kompan-yayroo] **partner, boyfriend**  
 companhia **f** [kompan-ye-e-a] **company**  
 companhia aérea [a-ehr-ya] **airline**  
 compartimento **m** [kompartimayntoo] **compartment**  
 completamente [komplitamaynt] **completely**  
 completo [komplehtoo] **full**  
 complicado [komplikadoo] **complicated**  
 compra **f** [kohmpra] **purchase**  
 comprar [komprar] **to buy**  
 compras **fpl** [kohmprash] **shopping**  
 ir às compras [eer ash] **to go shopping**  
 compreender [kompr-yayndayr] **to understand**  
 comprido [kompreedoo] **long**  
 comprimento **m** [komprimayntoo] **length**  
 comprimido **m** [komprimeedoo] **tablet**  
 comprimido para dormir [doormeer] **sleeping pill**  
 computador **m** [kompootadohr] **computer**  
 Comunidade Europeia **European Community**  
 concerto **m** [konsayrtoo] **concert**  
 concessionário **m** [konsis-yoonar-yoo] **agent**

concha **f** [kohnsha] **shell**  
 concha do mar [doo] **seashell**  
 concordar [konkoordar] **to agree**  
 concordo [konkordoo] **I agree**  
 condições **fpl** [kondisoyngsh] **conditions, terms**  
 condução **f** [kondoosowng] **driving; transport**  
 condução enquanto embriagado [aynkwantoo aymbr-yagadoo] **drunken driving**  
 condutor **m** [kondootohr], condutora **f** **driver**  
 conduza com cuidado **drive carefully**  
 conduzir [kondoozeer] **to lead; to drive**  
 cone de gelado **m** [kohn di jiladoo] **ice-cream cone**  
 confecções de criança **fpl** [konfehsh-oyngsh di kr-yansa] **children's wear**  
 confecções de homem [dohmayng] **menswear**  
 confecções de senhora [di sinyora] **ladies' wear**  
 confeitaria [konfaytaree-a] **sweet shop, candy store**  
 conferência **f** [konfirayns-ya] **conference**  
 confirmar [konfirmar] **to confirm**  
 confortável [konfoortavil] **comfortable**  
 confusão **f** [konfoozowng] **confusion, mix-up**  
 congelador **m** [konjiladohr] **freezer**  
 congestionamento **m**

- [konJisht-yoonam**ayntoo**] traffic congestion
- conhecer [kon-yis**ayr**] to know
- conosco [kon**ohshkoo**] with us
- consciente [konsh-sy**aynt**] conscious
- consertar [konsirt**ar**] to fix, to mend
- conservar afastado da luz solar directa store away from direct sunlight
- conservar no frio store in a cold place
- consigo [kon**seegoo**] with you
- constipação **f** [konshtipas**owng**] cold
- constipado: estou constipado [shtoh konshtipad**oo**] I have a cold
- consulado **m** [konsoolad**oo**] consulate
- consulta **f** [konsool**ta**] appointment
- consultório **m** [konsooltor-y**oo**] surgery, doctor's office
- consultório dentário dental surgery
- consumir dentro de ... dias to be consumed within ... days
- conta **f** [kohnt**a**] bill; account
- conta bancária [bankar-ya] bank account
- contactar to contact
- contaminado [kontaminad**oo**] polluted
- conta-quilómetros **m** [konta-kilohmitroosh] speedometer
- contar to count; to tell
- contente [kont**aynt**] happy; glad, pleased
- contigo [kont**eegoo**] with you
- conto **m** [kohnt**oo**] tale, story; a thousand escudos
- contra against
- contraceptivo **m** [kontrasipt**eevoo**] contraceptive
- contra-indicações **fpl** contraindications
- contrário [kontrar-y**oo**] opposite
- controlo de passaportes passport control
- contusão **f** [kontooz**owng**] bruise
- conveniente [konvin-y**aynt**] convenient
- convento **m** [konv**ayntoo**] convent
- conversação **f** [konversas**owng**] conversation
- convés **m** [konv**ehsh**] deck
- convidada **f** [konvidada], convidado **m** [konvidad**oo**] guest
- convidar [konvid**ar**] to invite
- convir [konv**eer**] to suit; to be convenient
- convite **m** [konv**eeet**] invitation
- copo **m** [kop**oo**] glass; cup
- cor **f** [kohr] colour
- coração **m** [kooras**owng**] heart
- corajoso [koora**ohzoo**] brave
- corda **f** rope
- cordeiro **m** [koord**ayroo**] lamb
- cordel **m** [koord**ehl**] string
- cor de laranja [kohr di laran**ja**] orange (colour)
- cor de rosa [ro**za**] pink
- corpo **m** [kohr**po**] body



corredor **m** [koorrido<sup>h</sup>r] corridor  
 correia **f** [koorray-a] strap  
 correia da ventoinha [da ventoo<sup>wee</sup>n-ya] fan belt  
 correia de relógio [di rilo<sup>o</sup>-yoo] watch strap  
 correio **m** [koorray-oo] post, mail; post office  
 pôr no correio [po<sup>h</sup>r noo] to post, to mail  
 correio aéreo [a-<sup>ehr</sup>-yoo] airmail  
 correio azul [azoo] express mail  
 correio expresso [shpre<sup>h</sup>soo] express mail, special delivery  
 correio registado [ri.jishta<sup>do</sup>] registered mail  
 correios **mpl** [koorray-oo<sup>sh</sup>] post office  
 Correios de Portugal S.A. National Mail Service  
 corrente **f** [koorraynt] chain; current  
 corrente de ar [koorraynt dar] draught  
 correr [koorrayr] to run  
 correspondente **m/f** [koorishpondaynt] penfriend  
 corrida **f** [koorreda] race  
 cortado [koortadoo] cut; blocked  
 cortar to cut  
 corte **m** [kort] cut  
 corte de cabelo [di kabayloo] haircut  
 corte de energia [denir.jee-a] power cut  
 corte e brushing [ee] cut and

blow-dry  
 cortiça **f** [koorteesa] cork  
 cortiças **mpl** [koorteesh] cork goods  
 cortina **f** [koorteena] curtain  
 cortinados **mpl** [koortinadoosh] curtains  
 coser [koozayr] to sew  
 cosméticos **mpl** [kooJmehtikoosh] cosmetics, make-up  
 costa **f** [koshta] coast  
 na costa on the coast  
 costas **mpl** [koshtash] back (of body)  
 costela **f** [kooshtehla] rib  
 cotação cambial **f** [kootasowng kamb-ya] exchange rate  
 cotovelo **m** [kootoovayloo] elbow  
 couro **m** [kohroo] leather  
 coxa **f** [kohsha] thigh  
 coxia **f** [kooshee-a] aisle  
 cozer [koozayr] to cook  
 cozinha **f** [koozeen-ya] kitchen  
 cozinhar [kozeen-yar] to cook  
 cozinheiro **m** [kozeen-yayroo] cook  
 CP [say pay] Portuguese Railways  
 crédito **m** [krehditoo] credit  
 creme **m** [kraym] cream, lotion  
 creme amaciador [amas-yado<sup>h</sup>r] conditioner  
 creme de barbear [di barb-yar] shaving cream  
 creme de base [baz] foundation cream  
 creme de limpeza [leempayza] cleansing lotion

creme écran total [ekrang tootal]  
 sunblock  
 creme hidratante  
 [kraymeedratant] moisturizer  
 crer [krayr] to believe  
 criada f [kr-yada] maid  
 criada de quarto [di kwartoo]  
 chambermaid  
 criança f [kr-yansa] child  
 crianças children; children  
 crossing  
 cru, crua [kroo, kroo-a] raw  
 cruzamento m [kroozamayntoo]  
 junction, crossroads  
 cruzamento perigoso  
 dangerous junction  
 cruzar [kroozar] to cross  
 cruzeiro m [kroozayroo] cruise  
 cruzeta f [kroozayta] coathanger  
 Cruz Vermelha Red Cross  
 CTT [say tay tay] National Mail  
 Service  
 cuecas fpl [kwehkaʃ]  
 underpants; pants, panties  
 cuecas de mulher [kwehkaʃ di  
 mool-yehr] pants, panties  
 cuidado m [kwidadoo] care  
 cuidado! look out!, be  
 careful!, take care!  
 cuidado com o cão beware of  
 the dog  
 cuidadoso [kwidadohzoo]  
 careful  
 cujo [kooyoo] of which; whose  
 culpa f [koolpa] fault  
 é culpa minha/dele it's my/his  
 fault  
 culpado [koolpadoo] guilty  
 cumprimento m

[koomprimayntoo] compliment  
 com os melhores  
 cumprimentos with best  
 wishes  
 cunhada f [koon-yada] sister-  
 in-law  
 cunhado m [koon-yadoo]  
 brother-in-law  
 curar [koorar] to cure  
 curso m [koorsoo] course  
 curso de línguas [di leengwash]  
 language course  
 curto [koortoo] short  
 curva f [koorva] turning; bend  
 curva perigosa dangerous  
 bend  
 custar [kooshtar] to charge;  
 to cost  
 cutelaria f [kootilaree-a] cutlery  
 shop  
 c/v basement

## D

d. right  
 da of the; from the  
 dá he/she/it gives; you give  
 damas f [damash] ladies'  
 toilets, ladies' room  
 damos [damoosh] we give  
 dança f [dansa] dance  
 dança folclórica [foolklorika]  
 folk dancing  
 dançar [dansar] to dance  
 dão [downg] they give; you  
 give  
 daqui [dakee] from now  
 dar to give

das [dash] of the; from the  
 dás you give  
 data **f** date  
 data de validade [di validad] expiry date  
 de [di] from; of; by; in  
 de autocarro [dowtookarroo] by bus  
 de avião [dav-yowng] by air  
 de carro [di karroo] by car  
 de manhã [di man-yang] in the morning  
 debaixo de ... [dibīshoo di] under ...  
 decepcionado [disips-yoonadoo] disappointed  
 decepcionante [disips-yonant] disappointing  
 decidir [disideer] to decide  
 décimo [dehsimoo] tenth  
 decisão **f** [disizowng] decision  
 declaração **f** [diklarasowng] statement  
 dedo **m** [daydoo] finger  
 dedo do pé [doo peh] toe  
 defeito **m** [difaytoo] fault, defect  
 deficiente [difis-yaynt] disabled  
 deficientes físicos **mpl** disabled  
 degrau **m** [digrow] step  
 deitar fora [daytar] to throw away  
 deitar-se [daytarsi] to lie down; to go to bed  
 deixar [dayshar] to leave (behind); to let  
 deixar cair [ka-eer] to drop  
 dela [dehla] her; hers  
 delas [dehlash] their; theirs  
 dele [dayl] his

deles [daylish] their; theirs  
 delicioso [dilis-yohzoo] lovely, delicious  
 demais [dimīsh] too much  
 demasiado [dimaz-yadoo] too  
 demasiado grande too big  
 dê-me [daymi] give me  
 demora **f** delay  
 dentadura postiça **f** [dentadoora pooshteesa] dentures  
 dente **m** [daynt] tooth  
 dentista **m/f** [denteeshta] dentist  
 dentro de ... [dayntroo] inside ...  
 dentro de ... dias [di ... dee-ash] in ... days' time  
 dentro de um momento [doong moomayntoo] in a minute  
 dentro de casa [di kaza] indoors  
 departamento **m** [dipartamayntoo] department  
 depende [dipaynd] it depends  
 depende de ... [di] it depends on ...  
 depois [dipoh-ish] then, after that; afterwards  
 depois de ... [di] after ...  
 depois de amanhã [daman-yang] the day after tomorrow  
 depósito **m** [dipozitoo] deposit; tank  
 depósito de bagagem [di baga.jayng] left luggage (office), baggage checkroom  
 depósitos **mpl** deposits  
 depressa [diprehsa] quickly  
 deprimido [diprimeedoo] depressed

dê prioridade **give way, yield**  
 derrubar [dirroobar] **to knock over**  
 desafio de futebol **m** [dizafee-oo di football] **football match**  
 desagradável [dizagradavil] **unpleasant**  
 desaparecer [dizaparisayr] **to disappear**  
 desapontado [dizapontadoo] **disappointed**  
 desarranjo intestinal **m** [dizarranJoo intishtinal] **upset stomach**  
 descansar [dishkansar] **to relax**  
 descanso **m** [dishkansoo] **rest**  
 descer [dishsayr] **to go down; to get off**  
 descobrir [dishkoobreer] **to find out, to discover**  
 descolagem **f** [dishkoolaJayng] **take-off**  
 descolar [dishkoolar] **to take off, to unglue**  
 descontar [dishkontar] **to cash**  
 desconto **m** [dishkohntoo] **discount**  
 descrição **f** [dishkrisowng] **description**  
 desculpar-se [dishkoolparsi] **to apologize**  
 desculpas **fpl** [dishkoolpash] **apologies**  
 desculpe [dishkoolp] **I'm sorry, excuse me, pardon (me)**  
 desde [dayJdi] **since; from**  
 desejar [disayJar] **to want**  
 que deseja? [ki disayJa] **how can I help you?**

desempregado [dizaymprigadoo] **unemployed**  
 desenho **m** [disayn-yoo] **drawing; pattern**  
 desenvolver [disaynvolvayr] **to develop**  
 desfazer as malas [dishfazayr aJ malash] **to unpack**  
 desfiladeiro **m** [dishfiladayroo] **pass**  
 desfolhada **f** [disfool-yada] **party held at threshing time**  
 desgarradas **fpl** [diJgarradash] **improvised popular songs**  
 cantar à desgarrada **to sing impromptu in competition**  
 desinfetante **m** [dizinfetant] **disinfectant**  
 desligado [diJligadoo] **off, switched off**  
 desligar [diJligar] **to turn off; to switch off**  
 desligue o motor **switch off your engine**  
 desmaiar [diJmi-ar] **to faint; to collapse**  
 desmaquilhador de olhos **m** [dishmakil-yadohr dol-yoosh] **eye make-up remover**  
 desocupar antes das ... **vacate before ...**  
 desodorizante **m** [dizohdoorizant] **deodorant**  
 despacha-te! [dishpashat] **hurry up!**  
 despertador **m** [dishpirtadohr] **alarm clock**  
 desporto **m** [dishpohrtoo] **sport**  
 desportos náuticos **mpl**

[dishpohrtoosh nowtikoosh] water sports  
 destinatário **m** addressee  
 destino **m** [dishteenoo] destination  
 desvio **m** [diJvee-oo] detour, diversion  
 detergente **m** [deterJaynt] soap powder, washing powder  
 detergente líquido [leekidoo] washing-up liquid  
 detergente para lavar a louça [lohsa] washing-up liquid  
 detestar [ditishtar] to hate  
 detestável [ditishtavil] obnoxious  
 Deus [day-ooosh] God  
 devagar [divagar] slow; slowly  
 deve [dehv] you must, you have to  
 dever (**m**) [divayr] duty; to owe; to have to  
 devia [divee-a] you should  
 devolver [divolvayr] to give back  
 dez [dehsh] ten  
 dezanove [dizanov] nineteen  
 dezasseis [dizasaysh] sixteen  
 dezassete [dizaseht] seventeen  
 Dezembro [dezaymbroo] December  
 dezoito [dizoh-itoo] eighteen  
 dia **m** [dee-a] day  
 diabética (**f**) [d-yabehtika], diabético (**m**) [d-yabehtikoo] diabetic  
 dia de anos **m** [dee-a danoosh] birthday  
 dialecto **m** dialect

diamante **m** [d-yamant] diamond  
 diapositivo **m** [d-yapooziteevoo] slide  
 diária **f** [d-yar-ya] cost per day  
 diariamente [d-yar-yamaynt] daily  
 diário (**m**) [d-yar-yo] diary; daily  
 diarreia **f** [d-yarray-a] diarrhoea  
 dias de semana weekdays  
 dias verdes cheap travel days  
 dicionário **m** [dis-yoonar-yoo] dictionary  
 dieta **f** [d-yehta] diet  
 diferença **f** [difiraynsa] difference  
 diferente [difiraynt] different  
 difícil [difeesil] difficult, hard  
 dificuldade **f** [difikooldad] difficulty  
 digo I say  
 diluir num pouco de água dissolve in a little water  
 Dinamarca **f** [dinamarca] Denmark  
 dinamarquês [dinamarkaysh] Danish  
 dinheiro **m** [deen-yayroo] money; cash  
 dirá [dira] he/she will say; you will say  
 dirão [dirowng] they will say; you will say  
 dirás [dirash] you will say  
 direcção **f** [direhsowng] direction; steering  
 directo [direhtoo] direct  
 direi [diray] I will say

- direita: à direita [**dirayta**] on the right  
 à direita (de) [**di**] on the right (of)  
 vire à direita [**veer**] turn right  
 direito [**diraytoo**] straight; right (not left)  
 direitos **mpl** [**diraytoosh**] rights  
 livre de direitos [**leevr di**] duty-free  
 diremos [**diraymoosh**] we will say  
 disco **m** [**deeshkoo**] disco; record  
 discoteca **f** [**dishkootehka**] disco; record shop  
 disjuntor principal **m** [**diJoontohr preensipal**] mains switch  
 disquete **f** [**dishkehht**] disk, diskette  
 disse [**dees**] I/he/she/it/you said  
 dissemos [**disaymoosh**] we said  
 disseram [**disehrowng**] you/they said  
 disseste [**disehsht**] you said  
 distância **f** [**dishtans-ya**] distance  
 distribuição **f** [**dishtribweesowng**] delivery  
 distribuidor **m** [**dishtribweedohr**] distributor  
 dito [**deetoo**] said  
 DIU **m** [**dee-oo**] IUD, coil  
 divertido [**divirteedoo**] fun, amusing, enjoyable  
 divertir-se [**divirteersi**] to enjoy oneself  
 divisas **fpl** foreign currency  
 divorciado [**divoors-yadoo**] divorced  
 dizer [**dizayr**] to say; to tell  
 o que quer dizer? [**oo ki kehr**] what do you mean?  
 do of the; from the  
 dobro [**dohbroo**] twice as much  
 doce [**dohs**] sweet  
 documento **m** [**dookoomayntoo**] document  
 doença **f** [**dwaynsa**] disease, illness  
 doente [**dwaynt**] ill, sick, unwell  
 doer [**dwayr**] to hurt  
 doido [**doh-idoo**] crazy, mad  
 dois [**doh-ish**] two  
 doloroso [**dooloorohzoo**] painful  
 domingo [**doomeengoo**] Sunday  
 domingos e dias feriados  
 Sundays and public holidays  
 Dona **Mrs**  
 dona **f** [**dohna**] owner; respectful way of addressing a woman, precedes the first name  
 donde [**dohnd**] where from  
 donde é? [**dohndeh**] where do you come from?  
 dono **m** [**dohnoo**] owner  
 do que [**doo ki**] than  
 dor **f** [**dohr**] ache, pain  
 dor de cabeça [**di kabaysa**] headache  
 dor de dentes [**dayntsh**] toothache  
 dor de estômago  
 [**dishtohmagoo**] stomach ache  
 dor de garganta [**di garganta**] sore throat

dor de ouvidos [dohveedoosh] earache  
 dormidas rooms to let (in a private house)  
 dormir [doormeer] to sleep  
 a dormir asleep  
 dor nas costas f [dohr nash koshtash] backache  
 dos of the; from the  
 dose f [doz] portion  
 dose para crianças f [doz kr-yan-sash] children's portion  
 dou [doh] I give  
 doutor m [dohtohr], doutora f [dohtora] doctor  
 doutro modo [dohtroo modoo] otherwise  
 doze [dohz] twelve  
 droga f [droga] drugs, narcotics  
 drogaria f [droogaree-a] drugstore, shop selling toiletries  
 dto. right  
 duas vezes [doo-aj vayzish] twice  
 duche m [doosh] shower  
 com duche [kong] with shower  
 dunas fpl [doonash] sand dunes  
 duplo [doo ploo] double  
 durante [doorant] during  
 duro [dooroo] hard; stale  
 duzentas [doozayntash], duzentos [doozayntoosh] two hundred  
 dúzia f [dooz-ya] dozen

## E

e [ee] and  
 e. left  
 é [eh] he/she/it is; you are  
 é ...? is he/she/it ...?; are you ...?  
 écran m [ekrang] screen  
 edifício m [idifees-yoo] building  
 edredão m [idridowng] duvet  
 efervescente [ifirvish-saynt] effervescent, sparkling  
 eh! hey!  
 eixo m [ayshoo] axle  
 ela [ehla] she; her; it  
 elas [ehlash] they; them  
 elástico m [ilashtikoo] elastic; elastic band  
 ele [ayl] he; him; it  
 electricidade f [eletridad] electricity  
 electricista m [eletriseeshta] electrician  
 eléctrico (m) [elehtrikoo] electric; tram, streetcar  
 electro-domésticos mpl [doomehshtikoosh] electrical appliances  
 eles [aylish] they; them  
 elevador m [elevadohr] lift, elevator  
 em [ayng] in; at; on  
 embaixada f [aymbishada] embassy  
 embaixo [aymbishoo] down, downstairs; underneath  
 embaixo de ... [di] underneath ...

lá embaixo **down there**  
 embalagem económica **f**  
**economy pack**  
 embalagem familiar **family**  
**pack**  
 embaraçoso [aymbarasohzoo]  
**embarrassing**  
 embora [aymbora] **although**  
 ir embora **to go away**  
 embraiagem **f** [aymbri-aJayng]  
**clutch**  
 embrulhar [aymbrool-yar] **to**  
**wrap**  
 embrulho **m** [aymbrool-yoo]  
**parcel**  
 ementa **f** [emaynta] **menu**  
 ementa fixa [feeksa] **set menu**  
 ementa turística [tooreestika]  
**today's menu, set menu**  
 emergência **f** [emirJayns-ya]  
**emergency**  
 emergências **casualty,**  
**emergencies**  
 emocionante [emoos-yoonant]  
**exciting**  
 emperrado [aympirradoo] **stuck**  
 empoeirado [aympoo-ayradoo]  
**dusty**  
 empolha **f** [aympohl-ya] **blister**  
 empregada **f** [aympregada]  
**waitress**  
 empregada de balcão [di  
 balkowng] **barmaid**  
 empregada de mesa [mayza]  
**waitress**  
 empregada de quarto [kwartoo]  
**chambermaid, maid**  
 empregado [aympregadoo] **m**  
**employee**

empregado (de mesa) **m** [di  
 mayza] **waiter**  
 emprego **m** [aympraygoo] **job**  
 empresa **f** [aymprayza]  
**company, firm**  
 emprestado: pedir  
 emprestado [pideer  
 aymprishtadoo] **to borrow**  
 emprestar [aymprishtar] **to lend**  
 empurrar [aympoorrar] **to push**  
 E.N. **national highway**  
 encantador [aynkantadohr]  
**lovely**  
 encaracolado [aynkarakooladoo]  
**curly**  
 encerrado [aynsayrradoo] **closed**  
 encher [aynshayr] **to fill up,**  
**to fill**  
 encomenda **f** [aynkoomaynda]  
**package; parcel**  
 encomendas **fpI** **parcels,**  
**parcels counter**  
 encontrar [aynkontrar] **to find;**  
**to meet**  
 encravado [aynkraudoo]  
**jammed**  
 endereço **m** [ayndiraysoo]  
**address**  
 nevoado [inivwadoo] **foggy;**  
**misty; cloudy**  
 enfarte **m** [aynfart] **heart attack**  
 enfermaria **f** [aynfirmaree-a]  
**hospital ward**  
 enfermeira **f** [aynfirmayra],  
 enfermeiro **m** [aynfirmayroo]  
**nurse**  
 enganado [aynganadoo] **wrong**  
 enganar-se [aynganarsi] **to be**  
**wrong, to make a mistake**



enganei-me [aynganaym] I've made a mistake  
 engarrafamento **m** [ayngarrafamayntoo] traffic jam  
 engolir [ayngooler] to swallow  
 engraçado [ayngrasadoo] funny, amusing  
 enjoado [aynjwadoo] seasick  
 enorme [enorm] enormous  
 enquanto [aynkwantoo] while  
 ensinar [aynsinar] to teach  
 então [ayntowng] then, at that time  
 entrada **f** [ayntrada] entrance, way in; starter, appetizer; admission charge  
 entrada livre admission free  
 entrada proibida no entry  
 entrar [ayntrar] to go in, to enter  
 entre! come in!  
 entre [ayntr] among; between  
 entrega ao domicílio delivery service  
 entregar [ayntrigar] to deliver  
 entrevista [ayntriveeshta] appointment  
 entupido [ayntoopeedoo] blocked  
 envelope **m** [aynvilop] envelope  
 envelope de avião **m** [dav-yowng] airmail envelope  
 envergonhado [aynvirgoonyadoo] ashamed  
 enviar [aynv-yar] to send  
 enviar posteriormente to forward  
 enxaqueca **f** [aynshakayka] migraine

época **f** [ehpooka] season; age  
 equipa **f** [ekeepa] team  
 equipamento **m** [ekipamayntoo] equipment  
 era [ehra] I was; he/she/it was; you were  
 eram [ehrowng] they were; you were  
 éramos [ehramoosh] we were  
 eras [ehrash] you were  
 ermida **f** [ermeeda] chapel  
 errado [erradoo] wrong  
 erro **m** [ayrroo] mistake, error  
 erupção **f** [eroopsowng] rash  
 ervanário **m** [ervanar-yoo] herbalist  
 és [ehsh] you are  
 esc. escudo (Portuguese unit of currency)  
 escada **f** [shkada] ladder; stairs  
 escadas **fp** [shkadash] stairs  
 escadas rolantes [roolantsh] escalator  
 escala **f** [shkala] intermediate stop  
 escalar [shkalar] to climb  
 escocês (**m**) [shkoosaysh] Scottish; Scotsman  
 escocesa (**f**) [shkoosayza] Scottish; Scots woman  
 Escócia **f** [shkos-ya] Scotland  
 escola **f** [shkola] school  
 escola de línguas **f** [di-leengwash] language school  
 escolher [shkool-yayr] to choose  
 esconder [shkondayr] to hide  
 escorregadio [shkooirrigadee-oo] slippery  
 escova **f** [shkohva] brush

escova de cabelo [di kabayloo] hairbrush  
 escova de dentes [dayntsh] toothbrush  
 escova de unhas [doon-yash] nailbrush  
 escrever [shkrivayr] to write  
 escrito por ... [shkreetoo poor] written by ...  
 por escrito in writing  
 escritório m [shkritor-yoo] office  
 escudo m [shkoodoo] escudo (Portuguese unit of currency)  
 escurecer [shkooresayr] to get dark  
 escuro [shkooroo] dark  
 escutar [shkootar] to listen (to)  
 esferográfica f [shfiroografika] ballpoint pen  
 Espanha f [shpan-ya] Spain  
 espanhóis: os espanhóis [shpan-oysh] the Spanish  
 espanhol [shpan-yol] Spanish  
 espantoso [shpantohzoo] amazing, astonishing  
 especialidade f [shpis-yalidad] speciality  
 especialmente [shpis-yalmaynt] especially  
 espectáculo m [shpitakooloo] show  
 espelho m [shpayl-yoo] mirror  
 espelho retrovisor [ritroovizohr] rearview mirror  
 esperar [shpirar] to expect; to hope; to wait  
 espero que não [shpehroo ki nowng] I hope not  
 espero que sim [seeng] I hope

so  
 espere [shpehr] wait  
 espere pelo sinal wait for the tone  
 esperto [shpehrtoo] clever  
 espesso [shpaysoo] thick  
 espetáculo m [shpitakooloo] show  
 espigados mpl [shpigadoosh] split ends  
 espingarda f [shpeengarda] gun  
 espirrar [shpirrar] to sneeze  
 espirro m [shpeerroo] sneeze  
 esplanada f [shplanada] esplanade; pavement café  
 esplêndido [shplayndidoo] terrific  
 esposa f [shpohza] wife  
 espuma de barbear f [shpooma di barb-yar] shaving foam  
 esq. left  
 esquadra da polícia f [shkwarda da poolees-ya] police station  
 esquecer [shkisayr] to forget  
 esqueci-me [shkiseemi] I forget  
 esquerda: à esquerda [shkayrda] on the left (of), to the left  
 vire à esquerda [veera] turn left  
 esquerdo [shkayrdoo] left  
 esqui aquático m [shkee akwatikoo] waterskiing  
 esquisito [shkizeetoo] weird, odd, strange  
 essa [ehsa] that; that one  
 essas [ehsash] those  
 esse [ays] that

essencial [esayns-ya] essential  
 esses [aysish] those  
 esta [ehshta] this; this one  
 está [shta] hello (on the phone);  
 he/she/it is; you are  
 ele está? [ayl] is he in?  
 está ... it is ...  
 está ...? is it ...?; hello? (on the  
 telephone)  
 está bem [bayng] that's fine,  
 all right  
 estação f [shtasowng] station;  
 season  
 estação alta high season  
 estação baixa [bisha] low  
 season  
 estação de autocarros  
 [dowtookarroosh] bus station  
 estação de caminho de  
 ferro [di kameen-yoo di fehroo]  
 railway station  
 estação de camionetas [kam-  
 yoonaytash] bus station, coach  
 station  
 estação de comboios [komboy-  
 oosh] train station  
 estação de serviço [di  
 sirveeso] service station  
 estação dos autocarros [dooz  
 owtookarroosh] bus station,  
 coach station  
 estacionamento m [shtas-  
 yoonamayntoo] car park,  
 parking lot  
 estacionamento privado  
 [privadoo] private parking  
 estacionamento proibido no  
 parking  
 estacionamento reservado

aos hóspedes parking  
 reserved for patrons, patrons  
 only  
 estacionar [shtas-yoonar] to  
 park  
 estadia f [shtadee-a] stay  
 estádio m [shtad-yoo] stadium  
 estado m [shtadoo] state  
 Estados Unidos (da América)  
 mpl [shtadool ooneedool  
 (damehrika)] United States (of  
 America)  
 estafado [shtafadoo] shattered,  
 exhausted  
 estalagem f [shtalajayng]  
 luxury hotel  
 estamos [shtamoosh] we are  
 estância f [shtans-ya] timber  
 yard  
 estão [shtowng] they are; you  
 are  
 estar [shtar] to be  
 estará [shtara] he/she/it/you  
 will be  
 estarão [shtarowng] you/they  
 will be  
 estarás [shtarash] you will be  
 estarei [shtaray] I will be  
 estaremos [shtaraymoosh] we  
 will be  
 estas [ehshtash] these  
 estás [shtash] you are  
 estátua f [shtatwa] statue  
 estava [shtava] I/he/she/it/you  
 used to be  
 estavam [shtavam] you/they  
 used to be  
 estávamos [shtavamoosh] we  
 used to be

estavas [shtavash] you used  
 to be  
 este [aysht] this; this one  
 este **m** [ehsht] east  
 estendal **m** [shtendal] clothes  
 line  
 estes [ayshtish] these  
 estive [shtayv] he/she/it was;  
 you were  
 estive [shteev] I was  
 estivemos [shtivaymoosh] we  
 were  
 estiveram [shtivehrowng] they  
 were; you were  
 estiveste [shtivehsht] you were  
 estômago **m** [shtohmagoo]  
 stomach  
 estou [shtoh] I am  
 estrada **f** [shtrada] road  
 estrada nacional [nas-yoonal]  
 national highway  
 estrada principal [preensipal]  
 main highway  
 estragado [shtragadoo] faulty;  
 out of order  
 estragar [shtragar] to damage  
 estrangeira (**f**), estrangeiro  
 (**m**) [shtranJayroo] foreign;  
 foreigner  
 no estrangeiro [noo] abroad  
 estranha (**f**) [shtran-ya],  
 estranho (**m**) [shtran-yoo]  
 stranger; peculiar; funny;  
 strange  
 estreia **f** [shtray-a] first  
 showing  
 estreito [shtraytoo] narrow  
 estrela **f** [shtrayla] star  
 estudante **m/f** [shtoodant]

student  
 estupendo [shtoopayndoo]  
 amazing  
 estúpido [shtoopidoo] stupid  
 etiqueta **f** [etikayta] label  
 eu [ay-oo] I  
 EUA USA  
 eu mesmo [ay-oo mayJmoo]  
 myself  
 Europa **f** [ay-ooropa] Europe  
 europeia (**f**) [ay-ooroopay-a],  
 europeu (**m**) [ay-ooroopay-oo]  
 European  
 exactamente! [ezatamaynt]  
 exactly!  
 exacto [ezatoo] accurate,  
 correct  
 exagerar [ezagirar] to  
 exaggerate  
 exame **m** [ezam] exam, test  
 exausto [ezowshtoo] exhausted,  
 tired  
 excelente [ish-selaynt]  
 excellent; lovely  
 excepto [ish-sehtoo] except  
 excepto aos domingos  
 Sundays excepted  
 excesso de bagagem **m** [ish-  
 sehsoo di bagaJayng] excess  
 baggage  
 excursão **f** [shkooorsowng] coach  
 trip; trip  
 excursão com guia [kong]  
 guided tour  
 excursão organizada  
 [organizada] package holiday  
 excursões **fpl** [shkooorsoyngsh]  
 excursions  
 exemplo **m** [ezaymploo]

example  
 por exemplo [poor] for  
 example  
 exigir [eziJeer] to demand  
 Exmo. Sr. (Excelentíssimo  
 Senhor) Dear Sir  
 experiente [shpir-yaynt]  
 experienced  
 experimentar [shpirimayntar] to  
 try; to try on  
 explicar [shplikar] to explain  
 exposição f [shpoozisowng]  
 exhibition  
 extensão f [shtensowng]  
 extension; extension lead  
 extintor m [shtintohr] fire  
 extinguisher  
 extraordinário [shtra-ohrdinar-  
 yoo] extraordinary  
 extremamente [shtremamaynt]  
 extremely

## F

F cold

fábrica f [fabrika] factory  
 fabricado em ... made in ...  
 faca f [faka] knife  
 fácil [fasil] easy  
 faço [fasoo] I do  
 factor de protecção m [fatohr di  
 prootesowng] protection factor  
 factura f [fatoora] invoice  
 fadista m/f [fadeeshta] singer of  
 traditional Portuguese fado  
 songs  
 fado m [fadoo] traditional  
 Portuguese song, usually sad

and romantic  
 faiança f [fi-ansa] glazed  
 earthenware  
 faixa f [fisha] lane  
 falar to speak; to talk  
 fala ...? do you speak ...?  
 não falo inglês I don't speak  
 English  
 falido [faleedo] broke; bankrupt  
 falso [falsoo] fake; false  
 falta missing  
 faltar to be lacking; to be  
 missing  
 família f [fameel-ya] family  
 famoso [famohzoo] famous  
 fantástico [fantashtikoo]  
 fantastic  
 fará [fara] he/she/it/you will  
 do  
 arão [farowng] you/they will  
 do  
 farás [farash] you will do  
 farei [faray] I will do  
 faremos [faraymoosh] we will  
 do  
 farmácia f [farmas-ya]  
 pharmacy, chemist's  
 farmácias de serviço fpl  
 [di sirveesoo] emergency  
 pharmacies, duty chemists  
 faróis máximos mpl [faroyJ  
 masimoosh] headlights  
 faróis médios dipped  
 headlights  
 faróis mínimos [meenimoosh]  
 sidelights  
 farol m headlight; lighthouse  
 farto [fartoo] fed up  
 fato m [fatoo] suit

- fato de banho [di ban-yoo]  
swimming costume
- fato de treino [traynoo]  
tracksuit
- favorito [favooreetoo] favourite
- favor: por favor [favohr] please  
se faz favor [si fash] please  
é favor fechar a porta please  
close the door
- favor não incomodar please  
do not disturb
- fazem-se chaves keys cut here
- fazer [fazayr] to do; to make
- fazer a barba to shave
- fazer amor [amohr] to make  
love
- fazer as malas [aJ malash] to  
pack
- fazer bicha [beesha] to queue,  
to stand in line
- fazer brushing to blow-dry
- fazer mudança [moodansa] to  
change (trains)
- fazer surf to surf
- fazer vela [vehla] to sail
- fazer windsurf to windsurf
- faz favor [fash favohr] please,  
excuse me
- febre f [fehbr] temperature,  
fever
- febre dos fenos [fehbr doosh  
faynoosh] hayfever
- febril [febree] feverish
- fechado [fishadoo] shut, closed;  
reserved; overcast
- fechado à chave [fishadwa shav]  
locked
- fechado até ... closed until ...
- fechado para balanço closed  
for stocktaking
- fechado para férias closed for  
holidays
- fechado para obras closed for  
repairs
- fechadura f [fishadoo] lock
- fechar [fishar] to close; to shut
- fechar à chave [shav] to lock
- fecho m [fayshoo] handle
- fecho éclair® zip, zipper
- feito [fay-oo] ugly
- feira f [fayra] funfair; trade fair
- feiras das vilas local village  
fairs
- feito [faytoo] made; done
- feito à mão [faytwa mowng]  
hand-made
- feliz [fileesh] happy
- feliz aniversário! [fileez anivirsar-  
yoo] happy birthday!
- Feliz Ano Novo! [anoo nohvoo]  
Happy New Year!
- felizmente [filiJmaynt]  
fortunately
- Feliz Natal! [fileeJ] Merry  
Christmas!
- feminista (f) [femineeshta]  
feminist
- feriado m [fir-yadoo] public  
holiday
- férias fpl [feh-r-yash] holiday;  
vacation
- de férias [di] on holiday; on  
vacation
- férias de inverno fpl  
[dinvehrnoo] winter holiday
- férias grandes fpl [grandsh]  
summer holidays
- ferida f [fireeda] wound

ferido [fi:redoo] injured  
 ferragens **fpl** [firraJayngsh] ironmongery, hardware  
 ferramenta **f** [firraMaynta] tool  
 ferro **m** [fehrroo] iron  
 ferro de engomar **m** [dayngoomar] iron  
 festa **f** [fehshta] party  
 Boas Festas! [boh-ash fehshdash] merry Christmas and a happy New Year  
 festas dos santos populares feast days of saints  
 Fevereiro [fivrayroo] February  
 fez [faysh] he/she/it did, he/she/it has done; you did, you have done  
 fibras naturais natural fibres  
 ficar [fikar] to remain, to stay  
 ficam dois [feekowng doh-ish] there are two left  
 onde fica ...? [feeka] where is ...?  
 ficar com [kong] to keep  
 fígado **m** [feegadoo] liver  
 filha **f** [feel-ya] daughter  
 filho **m** [feel-yoo] son  
 filho da puta! [poota] son-of-a-bitch!  
 filme **m** [feelm] film; movie  
 filme colorido **m** [koolooreedoo] colour film  
 filtro **m** [feeltroo] filter  
 filtros de café **mpl** [feeltroosh di kafeh] filter papers  
 fim **m** [feeng] end  
 no fim de ... [noo - di] at the end of ...  
 no fim eventually

fim de autoestrada end of motorway/highway  
 fim de estação end of season  
 fim de semana [di simana] weekend  
 finalmente [finalmaynt] at last  
 fino [feenoo] thin; fine  
 fio **m** [fee-oo] lead; thread; wire  
 fio de fusível **m** [di foozeevil] fuse wire  
 fio dentário **m** [dentar-yoo] dental floss  
 fita **f** [feeta] tape, cassette  
 fita-cola **f** sticky tape  
 fita elástica **f** [elashtika] rubber band  
 fita gomada [goomada] Sellotape®, Scotch tape®  
 fita métrica [mehtrika] tape measure  
 fiz [feesh] I did, I have done  
 fizemos [fizaymoosh] we did, we have done  
 fizeram [fizehrowng] you/they did, they have done  
 fizeste [fizehsht] you did, you have done  
 flertar [flirtar] to flirt  
 flor **f** [flohr] flower  
 floresta **f** [florehshsta] forest  
 fluentemente [flwentimaynt] fluently  
 fogão **m** [foogowng] cooker  
 fogo **m** [fohgoo] fire  
 fogos de artifício **mpl** [fogoosh dartifees-yoo] fireworks  
 fogueira **f** [foogayra] fire, campfire

foi [foh-i] it was, he/she went,  
he/she has left

folha f [fohl-ya] leaf; sheet

folha de prata silver foil

folheto m [fool-yaytoo]

brochure; leaflet

fome [fohm] hunger

tenho fome [tayn-yoo] I'm

hungry

tens fome? [taynsh] are you

hungry?

fomos [fohmoosh] we were,

we have been; we went, we

have gone

fonte f [fohnt] fountain

fora: lá fora outside

do lado de fora [doo ladoo di]

outside

fora de casa [di kaza] outdoors

foram [fohrowng] you/they

were, you/they have been;

you/they went, you/they

have gone

forcados mpl [foorkadoosh]

group of men who wrestle

with the bull during a

bullfight

forma: em forma [ayng forma]

fit

de qualquer forma [di

kwalkehr] anyway

formiga f [foormeega] ant

forno m [fohnoo] oven

forte [fort] strong; rich

fósforos mpl [foshfooroosh]

matches

foste [fohsht] you were, you

have been; you went, you

have gone

fotocópias fpl [footookop-yash]

photocopies

fotografar [footoografar] to

photograph

fotografia f [footoografee-a]

photograph; photographic

goods

fotógrafo m [footografoo]

photographer

fraco [frakoo] weak

fractura f [fratoora] fracture

frágil [fraJil] fragile

fralda f [fralda] nappy, diaper

fraldas descartáveis fpl

[dishkartavaysh] disposable

nappies/diapers

França f [fransa] France

francês (m) [fransaysh] French;

Frenchman

francesa (f) [fransayza] French;

French woman

franquia f [frankee-a] postage

free-shop f duty-free shop

frente f [fraynt] front

em frente [ayng] in front

em frente a [fraynta] opposite;

in front of

na frente at the front

frequência f [frikwayns-ya]

frequency

frequentado [frikwayntadoo]

busy

frequente [frikwaynt] frequent

frequentemente [frikwayn-

temaynt] frequently

fresco [frayshkoo] fresh; cool

frigideira f [friJidayra] frying

pan

frigorífico m [frigooreefikoo]



fridge  
 frio [free-oo] cold  
 tenho frio [tayn-yoo] I'm cold  
 fritar [fritar] to fry  
 fronha da almofada f [frohn-ya dalmoofada] pillow case  
 fronteira f [frontayra] border, frontier  
 frutaria f [frootaree-a] fruit shop  
 fuga f [fooga] leak  
 fui [fwee] I went, I have gone; I was, I have been  
 fumadores mpl [foomadohrish] smokers, smoking  
 fumar [foomar] to smoke  
 fuma? [fooma] do you smoke?  
 não fumo [nowng] I don't smoke  
 fumo m [foomoo] smoke  
 funcionar [foons-yonar] to work  
 não funciona [nowng] out of order  
 fundo (m) [foondoo] deep; bottom  
 funil m [fooneel] funnel  
 furado [fooradoo] flat (tyre)  
 furgão m [foorgowng] van  
 furgoneta f [foorgoonayta] van  
 furioso [foor-yohzoo] furious  
 furo m [fooroo] puncture  
 fusível m [foozeevil] fuse  
 futebol m [footbol] football  
 futuro m [footooroo] future  
 no futuro [noo] in future

## G

gado m [gadoo] cattle  
 gajo m [gajoo] guy  
 galão m [galowng] gallon; milky coffee in a tall glass  
 galeria de arte f [galiree-a dart] art gallery  
 Gales m [galish] Wales  
 galês (m) [galaysh] Welsh; Welshman  
 galesa (f) [galayza] Welsh; Welsh woman  
 gama f range  
 ganhar [gan-yar] to win; to earn  
 ganso m [gansoo] goose  
 garagem f [garaJayng] garage  
 garantia f [garantee-a] guarantee  
 garfo m [garfoo] fork  
 garganta f throat  
 garrafa f bottle  
 garraíadas fpl [garri-adash] bull-running  
 gás m [gash] gas  
 gás Cidla® m camping gas  
 gasóleo m [gazol-yoo] diesel  
 gasolina f [gazoolena] petrol, gasoline  
 gasolina-normal three-star petrol, regular gas  
 gasolina sem chumbo [sayng shoomboo] unleaded petrol  
 gasolina-super [sooper] four-star petrol  
 gás para campismo m [gash para kampeeJmoo] camping gas

gastar [gashtar] to spend  
 gato **m** [gatoo] cat  
 gaveta **f** [gavayta] drawer  
 G.B. [Jay bay] Great Britain  
 geada **f** [J-yada] frost  
 gelado (**m**) [Jiladoo] frozen; ice  
   cream; ice lolly  
 gelataria **f** [Jilatar~~ee~~-a] ice-  
   cream parlour  
 gel de duche **m** [Jehl di doosh]  
   shower gel  
 gelo [Jayloo] ice  
 gel para o cabelo **m** [Jehl par-oo  
   kabayloo] hair gel  
 gémeos **mpl** [Jaym-yoosh] twins  
 gengiva **f** [JenJeeva] gum  
 genro **m** [Jaynroo] son-in-law  
 gente **f** [Jaynt] people  
   toda a gente [tohda] everyone  
 genuíno [Jinveenoo] genuine  
 geral [Jeral] general  
 geralmente [Jeralmaynt] usually  
 gerente **m/f** [Jeraynt] manager;  
   manageress  
 gesso **m** [Jaysoo] plaster cast  
 ginásio **m** [Jinaz-yoo] gym  
 gira-discos **m** [Jeera-deeshkoosh]  
   record player  
 glutão [glootowng] greedy  
 G.N.R. [Jay en err] branch of the  
   Portuguese police  
 golfe **m** [golf] golf  
 Golfo da Biscáia **m** [gohlfoo da  
   bishKí-a] Bay of Biscay  
 gordo [gohrdoo] fat  
 gorduroso [goordo~~oh~~zoo]  
   greasy  
 gorgeta **f** [goorJayta] tip  
 gostar [gooshtar] to like

gosta de ...? [goshta di] do you  
   like ...?  
 gosto [goshtoo] I like, I like it  
 gostoso [gooshtohzoo] tasty;  
   pleasant; nice  
 gota **f** [gohta] drop  
 gotas para os olhos **mpl** [gohtash  
   parooz ol-yoosh] eye drops  
 governo **m** [goovayrnoo]  
   government  
 Grã-Bretanha **f** [gran britan-ya]  
   Great Britain  
 gradualmente [gradwalmaynt]  
   gradually  
 grama **m** gram(me)  
 gramática **f** [gramatika]  
   grammar  
 grande [grand] large, big  
 grandes armazéns **mpl** [grandz  
   armazayngsh] department store  
 granizo **m** [graneezoo] hail  
 gratuito [gratoo-eetoo] free (of  
   charge)  
 gravador (de cassetes) **m**  
   [gravadohr (di kasehtsh)] tape  
   recorder  
 gravata **f** tie, necktie  
 grave [grav] nasty  
 grávida pregnant  
 graxa para sapatos **f** [grasha  
   para sapatoosh] shoe polish  
 Grécia **f** [grehs-ya] Greece  
 grego (**m**) [graygoo] Greek  
 grelhador **m** [gril-yadohr]  
   grill  
 gripe **f** [greep] flu  
 gritar [gritar] to shout  
 grosseiro [groosayroo] rude  
 grosso [grohsoo] pissed

grupo **m** [groopoo] group, party  
 grupo de sange [di sang] blood  
 group  
 guarda **m/f** [gwarda]  
 caretaker  
 guarda-chuva **m** [gwarda  
 shoova] umbrella  
 Guarda Fiscal Customs  
 police  
 Guarda Nacional Republicana  
 branch of the Portuguese  
 police  
 guardanapo **m** [gwardanapoo]  
 napkin, serviette  
 guardar [gwardar] to keep  
 guerra **f** [gehrra] war  
 guia **f** [gee-a] guide,  
 courier  
 guia turística **f** [tooreeshtika],  
 guia turístico **m** [tooreeshtikoo]  
 tour guide  
 guichet **m** [geeshay] window;  
 ticket window

## H

H is not pronounced in Portuguese

H gents', men's room  
 há ... [a] there is ..., there  
 are ...  
 há ...? is there...?, are  
 there ...?  
 há uma semana [ooma simana]  
 a week ago  
 há pouco [pohkoo] recently  
 há vagas vacancies, rooms  
 free

hábito **m** [abeetoo] custom;  
 habit  
 hall **m** lobby  
 H.C. state hospital  
 hemorróidas **fpl** [emoorroydash]  
 piles  
 hepatite **f** [epateet] hepatitis  
 hipermercado **m**  
 [eepmerkadoo] hypermarket  
 história **f** [ishtor-ya] history;  
 story  
 hoje [ohj] today  
 Holanda **f** [olanda]  
 Netherlands, Holland  
 holandês (**m**) [olandaysh]  
 Dutch; Dutchman  
 holandesa (**f**) [olandayza]  
 Dutch; Dutch woman  
 homem **m** [ohmayng] man  
 homens **mpl** [ohmayngsh] men;  
 gents' toilet, men's room  
 honesto [onehshtoo] honest  
 hora **f** [ora] hour; time  
 hora de chegada [di shigada]  
 arrival time  
 hora de partida [parteeda]  
 departure time  
 hora de ponta [pohnta] rush  
 hour  
 hora local local time  
 horário **m** [orar-yoo] timetable,  
 (US) schedule  
 horário das consultas [dash  
 konsooltash] surgery hours,  
 (US) office hours  
 horas **fpl** [orash] hours;  
 o'clock  
 às seis horas [ash sayz orash]  
 at six o'clock

que horas são? [k-yorash  
sowng] **what's the time?**  
 horas de abertura **fpl** [orash  
dabirtoora] **opening times**  
 horas de visita **fpl** [di vizeeta]  
**visiting hours**  
 horrível [orreevil] **awful,**  
**dreadful, horrible**  
 hortelã-pimenta **f** [ortilang  
pimaynta] **peppermint**  
 hospedado [oshpidadoo]:  
 estar hospedado em [shtar  
-ayng] **to be a guest at, to stay**  
 at  
 hospedaria **f** [oshpidaree-a]  
**guesthouse**  
 hospedar-se [oshspidarsi] **to**  
**stay**  
 hóspede **m/f** [oshpidi] **guest**  
 hospedeira (de bordo)  
**f** [oshpidayra (di bordoo)]  
**stewardess, air hostess**  
 Hospital Civil **m** **state hospital**  
 hospitalidade **f** [oshpitalidad]  
**hospitality**  
 houve [ohv] **there has been**  
 húmido [oomeedoo] **damp;**  
**humid**  
 humor **m** [oomohr] **mood;**  
**humour**  
 hidroplano **m** [idrooplanoo]  
**hydrofoil**

I

iate **m** [yat] **yacht**  
 ida: bilhete de ida [bil-yayt  
deeda] **single ticket, one-way**

**ticket**  
 idade **f** [eedad] **age**  
 que idade tem? [keedad tayng]  
**how old are you?**  
 ideia **f** [iday-a] **idea**  
 idiota **m** [id-yota] **stupid**  
 ignição **f** [ignisowng] **ignition**  
 igreja **f** [igrayJa] **church**  
 igual [igwal] **same**  
 ilha **f** [eel-ya] **island**  
 imediatamente [imid-yatamaynt]  
**immediately, at once**  
 imenso [imaynsoo] **immensely,**  
**a lot**  
 imitação **f** [imitasowng]  
**imitation**  
 impermeável **m** [impirm-yavil]  
**raincoat**  
 importante [impoortant]  
**important**  
 importar **to matter, to be**  
**important; to import**  
 importa-se de ...? [importasi]  
**will you ...?**  
 importa-se se ...? [si] **do you**  
**mind if ...?**  
 não me importo [nowng  
mimportoo] **I don't mind**  
 importuno [importoonoo]  
**annoying**  
 impossível [impooseevil]  
**impossible**  
 imprescindível [impresh-  
sindeevil] **vital**  
 impressionante [impris-yoonant]  
**impressive**  
 impresso **m** [imprehsoo] **form,**  
**document**  
 impressos **mpl** [imprehsoosh]

printed matter  
 incêndio **m** [insaynd-yoo] fire  
 inchaço **m** [inshasoo] lump, swelling  
 inchado [inshadoo] swollen  
 incluído [inklweedoo] included  
 incluir [inklweer] to include  
 inconsciente [inkonsh-syaynt] unconscious  
 inconstante [inkonshtant] changeable  
 incrível [inkreevil] incredible  
 indiano **(m)** [ind-yanoo] Indian  
 indicações indications  
 indicador **m** [indikadohr] indicator  
 indicativo **m** [indikateevoo] dialling code, area code  
 indigestão **f** [indi.jishtowng] indigestion  
 indústria **f** [indooshtr-ya] industry  
 infecção **f** [infehsowng] infection  
 infeccioso [infehs-yohzoo] infectious  
 infectado [infehtadoo] septic  
 infelizmente [infili.jmayngt] unfortunately  
 inflamação **f** [inflamasowng] inflammation  
 inflamável inflammable  
 informação **f** [infoormasowng] information, piece of information  
 informações **fpl** [infoorm-asoyngsh] directory enquiries; information  
 Inglaterra **f** [inglatehrra] England

inglês **(m)** [inglaysh] English; Englishman  
 em inglês [ayng] in English  
 inglesa **(f)** [inglayza] English; English woman  
 ingleses: os ingleses [inglayzish] the English  
 ingredientes **mpl** [ingrid-yayntsh] ingredients  
 íngreme [eengrim] steep  
 início **m** [inees-yoo] beginning  
 no início [noo] at the beginning  
 início de autoestrada start of motorway/highway  
 injeção **f** [injehsowng] injection  
 inocente [inoosaynt] innocent  
 insecto **m** [insehtoo] insect  
 insistir [insishteer] to insist  
 insolação **f** [insoolasowng] sunstroke  
 insónia **f** [inson-ya] insomnia  
 Instituto do Vinho do Porto **m** Port Wine Institute  
 inteiro [intayroo] whole  
 inteligente [intili.jaynt] intelligent, clever  
 Intercidades fast train, Intercity train  
 interdito a menores de ... anos no admission to those under ... years of age  
 interessado [intrisadoo] interested  
 interessante [intrisant] interesting  
 internacional [internas-yoonal] international

interpretar [interpritar] to interpret  
 intérprete **m/f** [intehrprít] interpreter  
 interruptor **m** [intirooptohr] switch  
 interruptor de ligar/desligar **m** [di ligar/diJligar] on/off switch  
 intervalo **m** [intervaloo] interval  
 intoxicação alimentar **f** [intoksikasowng] food poisoning  
 introduza a moeda na ranhura insert coin in slot  
 inundação **f** [inoondasowng] flood  
 Inverno **m** [invehmoo] winter  
 ir [eer] to go  
 ir buscar [booshkar] to get, to fetch  
 Irlanda **f** [eerlanda] Ireland  
 Irlanda do Norte **f** [eerlanda doo nort] Northern Ireland  
 irlandês (**m**) [eerlandaysh] Irish; Irishman  
 irlandesa (**f**) [eerlandayza] Irish; Irishwoman  
 irmã **f** [eermang] sister  
 irmão **m** [eermowng] brother  
 isqueiro **m** [ishkayroo] cigarette lighter  
 isso [eesoo] that; that one  
 isso é ... [eh] that's ...  
 isso é ...? is that ...?  
 isto [eeshtoo] this; this one  
 isto é ...? [eeshtweh] is this ...?  
 Itália **f** [ital-ya] Italy  
 italiana (**f**) [ital-yana] Italian,  
 italiano (**m**) [ital-yanoo] Italian

## J

já [Ja] ever; already  
 Janeiro [Janayro] January  
 janela **f** [Janehla] window  
 jantar (**m**) [Jantar] evening meal, dinner; supper; to have dinner  
 jarda **f** [Jarda] yard  
 jardim **m** [Jardeeng] garden  
 jardim público [pooBlikoo] park  
 jardim zoológico [zwoloJikoo] zoo  
 jarra **f** [Jarra] vase  
 jarro **m** [Jarroo] jug; jar  
 joalheria **f** [Jwal-yaree-a] jewellery  
 joalheiro **m** [Jwal-yayroo] jeweller  
 joelho **m** [Jwayl-yoo] knee  
 jogar [Joogar] to play  
 jogar fora to throw away  
 jogo **m** [Johgoo] game, match  
 jóias **fpl** [Jo-yash] jewellery  
 jornal **m** [Joornal] newspaper  
 jovem [Jovayng] young  
 jovens **mpl** [Jovayngsh] young people  
 judaico [Joodikoo] Jewish  
 Julho [Jool-yoo] July  
 Junho [Joon-yoo] June  
 junta da culatra **f** [Joonta da koolatra] cylinder head gasket  
 junto da ... [Joontoo da] beside the ...  
 juntos [Joontoosh] together  
 justo [Jooshtoo] just, fair

## L

lá **over there, there**  
 lâ **f** [lang] **wool**  
 lábios **mpl** [lab-yoosh] **lips**  
 laca **f** **hair spray**  
 lado **m** [ladoo] **side**  
 do outro lado [doo-ohtroo]  
**opposite**  
 do outro lado de ... [doo ohtroo  
 ladoo di] **across the ...**  
 ladra **f**, ladrão **m** [ladrowng]  
**thief**  
 lago **m** [lagoo] **lake; pond**  
 lama **f** **mud**  
 lamentar [lamayntar] **to regret,**  
**to be sorry**  
 lâminas para barbear **fpl**  
 [laminash para barb-yar] **razor**  
**blades**  
 lâmpada **f** **light bulb**  
 lanterna **f** [lantehma] **torch,**  
**flashlight**  
 lápis **m** [lapsh] **pencil**  
 lápis para as sobrancelhas  
 [parash sobransayl-yash]  
**eyebrow pencil**  
 lápis para os olhos [parooz ol-  
 yoosh] **eyeliner**  
 largo (**m**) [largoo] **wide; square**  
 lata **f** **can; tin**  
 lata de gasolina **f** [di gazooleena]  
**petrol can**  
 lavabos **mpl** [lavaboosh] **toilets,**  
**rest rooms**  
 lavagem a seco **f** [lavajayng a  
 saykoo] **dry-cleaning**  
 lavagem automática

[owtoomatika] **carwash**  
 lavagem e mise [ee meez]  
**shampoo and set**  
 lava-louça **f** [lava lohsa] **sink**  
 lavanderia **f** [lavandaree-a]  
**laundry (place)**  
 lavanderia automática  
 [owtoomatika] **laundrette**  
 lavar **to wash**  
 lavar à mão [mowng] **to**  
**handwash**  
 lavar a roupa [rohpa] **to do the**  
**washing**  
 lavar e pentear [paynt-yar] **wash**  
**and set**  
 lavar na máquina **machine**  
**wash**  
 lavar-se [-si] **to wash (oneself)**  
 lavatório **m** [lavator-yoo]  
**washhand basin**  
 lavrador **m** [lavradohr] **farmer**  
 laxativo **m** [lashateevoo] **laxative**  
 lei **f** [lay] **law**  
 leitaria **f** [laytaree-a] **shop**  
**selling dairy products**  
 leite de limpeza **m** [layt di  
 leempayza] **skin cleanser**  
 leitor de CDs **m** [laytohr di say  
 daysh] **CD-player**  
 lembrança **f** [laymbransa] **gift;**  
**souvenir**  
 lembrar-se [-si] **to remember**  
 lembra-se? [laymbrasi] **do you**  
**remember?**  
 não me lembro [nowng mi  
 laymbroo] **I don't remember**  
 lenço **m** [laynsoo] **handkerchief**  
 lenço de cabeça [di kabaysa]  
**headscarf**

- lenço de pescoço [pishk<sup>o</sup>hsoo] scarf (for neck)
- lençol **m** [laynso] sheet
- lenços de papel **mpl** [laynsoosh di papeh] tissues, paper handkerchiefs, Kleenex®
- lentes de contacto **fpl** [layntsh di kontatoo] contact lenses
- lentes gelatinosas [Jilatinozash] soft lenses
- lentes rígidas [reejidash] hard lenses
- lentes semi-rígidas [simireejidash] gas permeable lenses
- lento [layntoo] slow
- leque **m** [lehk] fan (handheld)
- ler [layr] to read
- lésbica **f** [leh.bika] lesbian
- leste **m** [lehsh] east  
no leste [noo] in the east
- letra **f** [laytra] letter
- letra de imprensa block letters
- levada **m** country walkway  
along irrigation channels on Madeira
- levantar-se [livantarsi] to get up
- levante o auscultador lift the receiver
- levar to take; to carry  
para levar to take away, to go (food)
- leve [lehv] light (not heavy)
- Lg. square
- lhe [l-yi] (to) him; (to) her; (to) you
- lhes [l-yaysh] (to) them; (to) you
- libra **f** [leebra] pound
- libras esterlinas **fpl** [leebrash ishtirleenash] pounds sterling
- lição **f** [lisowng] lesson
- licença **f** [lisaynsa] licence; permit  
com licença [kong] excuse me
- licenciatura **f** [lisayns-yatoora] degree
- liceu **m** [lisay-oo] secondary school, high school
- ligação **f** [ligasowng] connection
- ligação com ... connects with ...
- ligadura **f** [ligadoora] bandage
- ligar to turn on, to switch on
- lima de unhas **f** [leema doon-yash] nailfile
- limite de velocidade **m** [limeet di vilooosidad] speed limit
- limpa pára-brisas **m** [leempa parabreezash] windscreen wiper
- limpar [leempar] to clean
- limpeza a seco **f** [leempayza a saykoo] dry-clean; dry-cleaning
- limpo [leempoo] clean
- língua **f** [leengwa] language; tongue
- linha **f** [leen-ya] line
- liquidação sale
- liquidação total clearance sale
- Lisboa [lijboh-a] Lisbon
- liso [leezoo] plain
- lista **f** [leeshta] list
- lista telefónica [telefohnika] phone book, telephone directory



litro **m** [leetroo] litre  
 livraria **f** [livraree-a] bookshop,  
 bookstore  
 livre [leevr] free, vacant  
 livro **m** [leevroo] book  
 livro de cheques [di shehks] **f**  
 cheque book  
 livro de expressões  
 [dishprisoyngsh] **f** phrasebook  
 livro de moradas [di mooradash]  
 address book  
 livro-guia **m** [gee-a] guidebook  
 lixívia **f** [lisheev-ya] bleach  
 lixo **m** [leeshoo] rubbish, trash;  
 litter  
 local de encontro **m** [lookal  
 daynkohntroo] meeting place  
 localidade **f** [lookalidad] place  
 loção **f** [loosowng] lotion  
 loção de bronzear **f** [di bronz-  
 yar] suntan lotion  
 loção écran total **f** [ekrang  
 tootal] sunblock  
 loção para depois do sol **f**  
 [dipoh-ish doo] aftersun cream  
 locomotiva **f** [lokoomooteeva]  
 engine  
 logo [logoo] immediately, at  
 once  
 logo que possível [ki pooseevil]  
 as soon as possible  
 loiça **f** [loh-isa] crockery  
 loiça de barro [di barroo]  
 pottery  
 loja **f** [loja] shop  
 loja de aluguer de automóveis  
 [daloogehr downtoomovaysh] **f**  
 hire, car rental  
 loja de antiguidades **f**

[dantigweedash] antique shop  
 loja de artesanato [dartizanaato]  
 craft shop, handicrafts shop  
 loja de artigos fotográficos  
 [darteegoosh fotografikoosh]  
 camera shop  
 loja de brinquedos [di  
 breenkaydoosh] toyshop  
 loja de desportos [dishportoosh]  
 sports shop  
 loja de ferragens [di  
 firraJayngsh] hardware store  
 loja de fotografia [footoografee-  
 a] photography shop  
 loja de lembranças  
 [laymbransash] gift shop  
 loja de malas [malash] handbag  
 shop  
 loja de peles [pehlish] furrier  
 loja de produtos naturais  
 [proodootoosh natoorish] health  
 food shop  
 Londres [lohndrish] London  
 longe [lohnJ] far  
 ao longe [ow] in the distance  
 fica longe? [feeka] is it far  
 away?  
 lotação esgotada all tickets  
 sold  
 louça: lavar a louça [lohsa] to  
 wash the dishes  
 louça de barro **f** [di barroo]  
 earthenware  
 louco [lohkoo] nutter  
 louro [lohroo] blond  
 lua **f** [loo-a] moon  
 lua-de-mel **f** [loo-a di mehl]  
 honeymoon  
 lugar **m** [loogar] greengrocer's;

seat; place  
 em outro lugar [ayng ohtroo] elsewhere  
 lugar ao pé da janela [ow peh da Janehla] window seat  
 lugar de corredor [di kooridoohr] aisle seat  
 lugar de vegetais [di vigitish] greengrocer's  
 lugares em pé standing room  
 lugares reservados a cegos, inválidos, grávidas e acompanhantes de crianças com menos de 4 anos  
 seats reserved for the blind, disabled, expectant mothers and those with children under four  
 lume **m** [loom] light; fire  
 luvas **fpl** [loovash] gloves  
 luxo **m** [looshoo] luxury  
 de luxo [di] de luxe  
 luxuoso [loosh-wohzoo] luxurious  
 luz **f** [loosh] light  
 luz do sol **f** [looJ doo] sunshine  
 luzes de presença **fpl** [looziJ di prizaynsa] sidelights  
 luzes de trânsito traffic lights  
 luzes de trás [loozish di trash] rear lights  
 Lx Lisbon

## M

**M.** underground, (US) subway  
 má bad; nasty  
 macaco **m** [makakoo] jack

maçada **f** [masada] bother  
 maçador [masadohr] boring  
 maçaneta **f** [masanayta] door knob  
 machão **m** [mashowng] macho  
 machista [masheshta] sexist  
 maço **m** [masoo] packet  
 madeira **f** [madayra] wood  
 madrasta **f** [madrashta] stepmother  
 madrugada **f** [madroogada] dawn  
 de madrugada [di] at dawn  
 maduro [madooro] ripe  
 mãe **f** [mayng] mother  
 magricela [magrisehla] skinny  
 magro [magroo] slim; thin  
 Maio [mi-oo] May  
 maior [mi-or] greater; bigger, larger  
 o maior the biggest  
 a maior parte (de) [part (di)] most (of)  
 maioria: a maioria dos/das ... [mi-oree-a doosh/dash] most ...  
 mais [mish] more  
 mais alguma coisa? [miz algooma koh-iza] anything else?  
 mais de ... [miJ di] more than ..., over ...  
 mais ... do que ... more ... than ...  
 mais um/uma [miz oong/ooma] an extra one  
 não há mais [nowng a mish] there's none left  
 mais longe [miJ lohnJ] further  
 mais nada no more; nothing else

- mais ou menos [miz oh maynoosh] about, approximately, more or less; average, so-so  
 mais tarde [mish tard] later, later on  
 mal hardly; badly  
 mala **f** bag; suitcase; handbag  
 fazer as malas [fazayr aJ malash] to pack one's bags  
 mala de mão [di mowng] handbag, (US) purse  
 mal cozido [koozeedoo] not cooked, undercooked  
 mal-entendido **m** [malayntayndeedoo] misunderstanding  
 maluco [malookoo] barmy, nuts  
 mamã **f** [mamang] mum  
 mamar: dar de mamar a to breastfeed  
 mancha **f** spot  
 mandar to send  
 manga **f** sleeve  
 manhã **f** [man-yang] morning  
 às sete da manhã [ash seht] at seven a.m.  
 de manhã [di] in the morning  
 esta manhã [ehshta] this morning  
 manivela do motor **f** [manivehla doo motohr] crankshaft  
 manta **f** blanket  
 mantenha-se à direita, caminhe pela esquerda (cars) keep to the right, (pedestrians) walk on the left  
 mão **f** [mowng] hand  
 mapa **m** map  
 mapa da cidade **m** [sidad] street map  
 mapa das estradas **m** [daz shtradash] road map  
 maquilhagem **f** [makil-yaJayng] make-up  
 máquina **f** [makina] machine  
 máquina de barbear [di barb-ya] electric shaver  
 máquina de lavar [lavar] washing machine  
 máquina de venda [di vaynda] vending machine  
 máquina fotográfica [footoografika] camera  
 mar **m** sea  
 maravilhoso [maravil-yohzoo] wonderful  
 marca **f** make, brand name  
 marcação **f** [markasowng] appointment  
 marcar to dial  
 marca registada registered trademark  
 marcha **f** [marsha] candlelit procession  
 marcha atrás [marshattrash] reverse gear  
 Março [marsoo] March  
 marco de correio **m** [markoo di kooray-oo] letterbox, mailbox  
 maré **f** [mareh] tide  
 margem **f** [marJayng] shore  
 marido **m** [mareedoo] husband  
 marisqueira **f** [marishkayra] seafood restaurant  
 marque o número desejado dial the number you require  
 Marrocos **m** [marrokoosh]

Morocco  
 martelo **m** [marte<sup>h</sup>loo] hammer  
 mas [mash] but  
 matar to kill  
 maternidade **f** [maternidad]  
 maternity hospital  
 matrícula **f** [matreekoola]  
 registration number  
 mau [mow] bad; nasty  
 maxila **f** [maksee<sup>l</sup>a] jaw  
 me me; to me; myself  
 mecânico **m** [mekanikoo]  
 mechanic  
 média: em média [ayng mehd-  
 ya] on average  
 médica **f** [mehdika] doctor  
 medicamento **m** [midikamayntoo]  
 drug  
 médico **m** [mehdikoo] doctor  
 medida **f** [mideeda] size  
 médio [mehd-yoo] medium;  
 medium-rare  
 de tamanho médio [di taman-  
 yoo] medium-sized  
 Mediterrâneo **m** [miditirran-yoo]  
 Mediterranean  
 medo **m** [maydoo] fear  
 meia dúzia **f** [may-a dooz-ya]  
 half a dozen  
 meia hora **f** [ora] half an hour  
 meia-noite **f** [noh-it] midnight  
 meia pensão **f** [paynsowng] half  
 board, American plan  
 meias **fpl** [may-ash] stockings;  
 socks  
 meias collants stockings  
 meias de vidro [di veedroo]  
 hosiery  
 meio **m** [may-oo] middle; half

no meio [noo] in the middle  
 meio bilhete **m** [bil-yayt] half  
 fare  
 meio-dia **m** [may-oo dee-a]  
 midday, noon  
 ao meio-dia [ow] at midday  
 mel **m** [mehl] honey  
 melhor [mil-yor] best; better  
 melhorar [mil-yorar] to improve  
 mencionar [mayns-yoonar] to  
 mention  
 menina **f** [mineena] girl; young  
 lady  
 menino **m** boy  
 menor [minor] smaller  
 menos [maynoosh] less  
 menos de [di] under, less than  
 menos do que [doo ki] less  
 than  
 pelo menos at least  
 mentir [maynteer] to lie  
 menu de preço fixo [di praysoo  
 feeksoo] fixed-price menu  
 menu turístico [tooreshtikoo]  
 tourist menu  
 mercado **m** [mirkadoo] market  
 mercearia **f** [mirs-yaree-a]  
 grocery store  
 merceiro **m** [mirs-yayroo]  
 grocery store  
 merda! [mehrda] shit!  
 mergulhar [mirgool-yar] to dive  
 mergulho **m** [mirgool-yoo] skin-  
 diving  
 mês **m** [maysh] month  
 mesa **f** [mayza] table  
 mesma [mayjma], mesmo  
 [mayjmoo] same; myself  
 o/a mesmo/mesma the same

ele mesmo **himself**  
 mesmo se ... [**may**Jmo si] **even**  
 if ...  
 metade **f** [**mitad**] **half**  
 metade do preço [**doo praysoo**]  
**half price**  
 metro **m** [**mehtroo**] **metre**;  
**underground**, (US) **subway**  
 metropolitano **m** **underground**,  
 (US) **subway**  
 meu [**may-oo**] **my**; **mine**  
 meu próprio ... [**propr-yoo**] **my**  
**own** ...  
 meus [**may-ooosh**] **my**; **mine**  
 mexer [**mishayr**] **to move**  
 microondas **f** [**mikroo-ohndash**]  
**microwave** (oven)  
 mil [**meel**] **thousand**  
 milha **f** [**meel-ya**] **mile**  
 milhão **m** [**mil-yowng**] **million**  
 milímetro **m** [**mileemitroo**]  
**millimetre**  
 mim [**meeng**] **me**  
 minha [**meen-ya**], **minhas**  
 [**meen-yash**] **my**; **mine**  
 ministério **m** [**minishtehr-yoo**]  
**ministry**, **government**  
**department**  
 minúsculo [**minooshkooloo**] **tiny**  
 minuto **m** [**minootoo**] **minute**  
 míope [**mee-ooopi**] **shortsighted**  
 miradouro **m** **scenic view**,  
**vantage point**  
 missa **m** [**meesa**] **mass**  
 misturar [**mishtoorar**] **to mix**  
 mobília **f** [**moobeel-ya**] **furniture**  
 mochila **f** [**moosheela**] **rucksack**,  
**backpack**  
 moda **f** **fashion**

na moda **fashionable**  
 modas para senhoras **fpl**  
 [**modash para sin-yorash**] **ladies'**  
**fashions**  
 moderno [**moodehnmoo**] **modern**  
 moeda **f** [**mwehda**] **coin**  
 moinho (**m**) [**moo-eeen-yoo**] **mill**;  
**dull** (pain)  
 mola **f** **spring** (in seat); **peg**  
 mola de roupa [**di rohpa**]  
**clothes peg**  
 mola para o cabelo [**paroo**  
**kabayloo**] **hairgrip**  
 mole [**mol**] **soft**  
 molhado [**mool-yadoo**] **wet**  
 momento **m** [**moomayntoo**]  
**moment**  
 um momento [**oong**] **hold on**,  
**just a moment**  
 montanha **f** [**montan-ya**]  
**mountain**  
 montar a cavalo [**kavaloo**] **to go**  
**horse-riding**  
 monte **m** [**mohnt**] **hill**  
 montra **f** [**mohntra**] **shop**  
**window**  
 monumento **m** [**moonoomayntoo**]  
**monument**  
 monumento nacional **national**  
**monument**  
 morada **f** [**moorada**] **address**  
 morar [**moorar**] **to live**  
 mordedura **f** [**moordedoora**]  
**bite**  
 morrer [**moorrayr**] **to die**  
 morte **f** [**mort**] **death**  
 morto [**mohrtoo**] **dead**  
 morto de fome [**di fohm**]  
**starving**

mosca **f** [mohshka] fly  
 mosquito **m** [mooshkeetoo]  
 mosquito  
 mosteiro **m** [mooshtayroo]  
 monastery  
 mostrar [mooshtrar] to show  
 mota **f**, motocicleta **f**  
 [mootoosiklehta] motorbike  
 motor **m** [mootohr] engine  
 motor de arranque [darrank]  
 starter motor  
 motoreta **f** [mootoorayta] scooter  
 motorista **m/f** [mootooreeshta]  
 driver; motorist  
 motorizada **f** [mootoorizada]  
 moped  
 mourisco [mohreeshkoo]  
 Moorish  
 mouro **m** [moh-ooroo] Moor  
 os mouros the Moors  
 móveis de cozinha **mpl** kitchen  
 furniture  
 muçulmano [moosoolmanoo]  
 Muslim  
 mudança **f** [moodansa] gear(s)  
 mudar [moodar] to move  
 mudar de roupa [di rohpá] to  
 get changed  
 mudar em ... change at ...  
 muitas vezes [mweengtaɐ]  
 vayzish] often  
 muito [mweengtoo] a lot,  
 lots; plenty of; much; very  
 (much); quite  
 muito mais [mīsh] a lot more  
 não muito [nowng] not (very)  
 much; not a lot; not too  
 much  
 muito tempo [taympoo] a long

time  
 muito bem [bayng] very well  
 muito bem! well done!  
 muito prazer [prazayr] how do  
 you do?, nice to meet you  
 muito prazer em conhecê-  
 lo [ayng koon-yisayloo] very  
 pleased to meet you  
 muitos **mpl** [mweengtoosh]  
 many  
 muletas **fpl** [moolaytash]  
 crutches  
 mulher **f** [mool-yehr] woman;  
 wife  
 mulher-polícia **f** [pooles-ya]  
 policewoman  
 multa **f** [moolta] fine  
 multa por uso indevido  
 penalty for misuse  
 multidão **f** [mooltidowng] crowd  
 mundo **m** [moondoo] world  
 muro **m** [mooroo] wall  
 músculo **m** [mooshkooloo]  
 muscle  
 museu **m** [moozay-oo] museum  
 música **f** [moozika] music  
 música folclórica [foolklorika]  
 folk music  
 música pop pop music  
 música rock rock (music)  
 músico **m** [moozikoo] musician

## N

n. number  
 na in the; at the; on the  
 na casa do Américo at  
 Américo's

na quinta-feira **by** Thursday  
 na televisão **on** television  
 nacional [nas-yoonal] national  
 nacionalidade **f** [nas-yoonalidad]  
 nationality  
 nada **nothing**  
 mais nada [mij] **nothing else**  
 de nada **my pleasure, don't**  
**mention it**  
 nada a declarar **nothing to**  
**declare**  
 nadador salvador **f** [nadadohr  
 salvadohr] **lifeguard**  
 nadar **to swim**  
 nalguma parte [nalgooma part]  
**somewhere**  
 namorada **f** [namoorada]  
**girlfriend**  
 namorado **m** [namooradoo]  
**boyfriend**  
 não [nowng] **no; not**  
 não aconselhável a menores  
 de ... anos **not recommended**  
**for those under ... years of**  
**age**  
 não beber **do not drink**  
 não congelar **do not freeze**  
 não contém ... **does not**  
**contain ...**  
 não engolir **do not swallow**  
 não engomar **do not iron**  
 não exceder a dose indicada  
**do not exceed the dose**  
**indicated**  
 não faz mal [faj mal] **it doesn't**  
**matter, never mind; it's OK**  
 não fumar **no smoking**  
 não funciona **out of order**  
 não há vagas **no vacancies**

não ingerir **do not swallow**  
 não me diga! [mi deega] **you**  
**don't say!**  
 não mexer **do not touch**  
 não ... nada **nothing; not ...**  
**anything**  
 não ... nenhum [nin-yoong]  
**none; not ... any**  
 não ... ninguém [ningayng]  
**nobody, no-one; not ...**  
**anybody, not ... anyone**  
 não ... nunca [noonka] **never**  
 não pendurar **do not hang,**  
**dry flat**  
 não pisar a relva **please keep**  
**off the grass**  
 não secar na máquina **do not**  
**spin-dry**  
 não sei [say] **I don't know**  
 não tem de quê [tayng di kay]  
**don't mention it, you're**  
**welcome**  
 não torcer **do not wring**  
 nariz **m** [nareesh] **nose**  
 nas [nash] **in the; at the; on the**  
 nascer [nash-sayr] **to be born**  
 nasci em ... [nash-see ayng] **I**  
**was born in ...**  
 Na. Sra. (Nossa Senhora) **Our**  
**Lady**  
 natação **f** [natasowng]  
**swimming**  
 Natal **m** **Christmas**  
 natural [natooral] **natural**  
 natureza **f** [natoorayza] **nature**  
 náuseas **fpI** [nowz-yash]  
**nausea**  
 navio **m** [navee-o] **ship**  
 de navio [di] **by ship**

necessário [nisisar-yoo]  
 necessary  
 negativo **m** [nigateevoo]  
 negative  
 negócio **m** [nigos-yoo] deal;  
 business  
 nem eu [nayng ay-oo] nor do I  
 nem ... nem ... [nayng] neither  
 ... nor ...  
 nenhum [nin-yoong], nenhuma  
 [nin-yooma] none; no ...  
 de maneira nenhuma! [di  
 manayra] no way!  
 de nenhum modo [modoo] not  
 in the least  
 nenhum deles [daylsh] neither  
 of them  
 neo-zelandês **m** [neh-o  
 zilandaysh], neo-zelandesa **f**  
 [zilandayza] New Zealander  
 nervoso [nirvohzoo] nervous  
 neta **f** [nehta] granddaughter  
 neto **m** [nehtoo] grandson  
 nevar [nivar] to snow  
 neve **f** [nehv] snow  
 névoa **f** [nehvwa] mist  
 nevoeiro **m** [nivwayroo] fog  
 ninguém [ningayng] nobody,  
 no-one  
 nível de óleo **m** [neevil dol-yoo]  
 oil level  
 no [noo] in; in the; at the; on  
 the  
 no alto at the top  
 no fundo de at the bottom of  
 no hotel at the hotel  
 no sábado on Saturday  
 no. number  
 nódoa **f** [nodwa] stain

noite **f** [noh-it] evening; night  
 à noite in the evening; at  
 night  
 de noite at night  
 esta noite [ehshta] this  
 evening; tonight  
 noite de Santo António 13th  
 June: Saint's day with music,  
 fireworks and processions  
 noite de São João 24th June:  
 Saint's day with music,  
 fireworks and processions  
 noite de São Pedro 29th  
 June: Saint's day with music,  
 fireworks and processions  
 noiva (**f**) [noh-iva] engaged;  
 fiancée  
 noivo (**m**) [noh-ivoo] engaged;  
 fiancé  
 nojento [noo.jayntoo] disgusting;  
 filthy  
 nome **m** [nohm] name  
 nome de solteira [di sooltayra]  
 maiden name  
 nome próprio [propr-yoo]  
 Christian name, first name  
 nono [nohnoo] ninth  
 nora **f** daughter-in-law  
 nordeste **m** [noordehsht]  
 northeast  
 noroeste **m** [noorwehsht]  
 northwest  
 norte **m** [nort] north  
 ao norte [ow] to the north  
 no norte [noo] in the north  
 Noruega **f** [noorwehga] Norway  
 norueguês (**m**) [noorwegaysh],  
 norueguesa (**f**) [noorwegayza]  
 Norwegian



nos [noosh] in the; at the; on the; us; to us; ourselves  
 nós [nosh] we; us  
 No. Sr. (Nosso Senhor) Our Lord  
 nossa, nossas [nosash], nosso [nosoo], nossos [nossoosh] our; ours  
 nota **f** note; banknote, (US) bill  
 notas falsas **fpl** [notash falsash] forged banknotes  
 notícias **fpl** [nootees-yash] news  
 noutro [nohtroo] in another; on another  
 nova morada **f** [moorada] forwarding address  
 Nova Zelândia [ziland-ya] New Zealand  
 nove [nov] nine  
 novecentas [novesayntash], novecentos [novesayntoosh] nine hundred  
 Novembro [noovaymbroo] November  
 noventa [noovaynta] ninety  
 novidades **fpl** [noovidadsh] news  
 novo [nohvoo] new  
 nu [noo], nua [noo-a] naked  
 num [noong], numa [nooma] in a  
 número **m** [noomiroo] number  
 número de telefone [di telefohn] phone number  
 número de voo [noomiroo di voh-oo] flight number  
 nunca [noonka] never  
 nuvem **f** [noovayng] cloud

## O

o [oo] the; him; it; to it; you  
 objectiva **f** [objeteeva] lens (of camera)  
 objectos de escritório **mpl** office supplies  
 objectos perdidos lost property, lost and found  
 obliterador **m** [oblitiradohr] ticket-stamping machine  
 obra **f** work  
 obras (na estrada) **fpl** roadworks  
 obrigada, obrigado [obrigadoo] thanks, thank you  
 muito obrigado/obrigada [mweengtoo] thank you very much  
 observar [obsirvar] to watch  
 obturador **m** [obtooradohr] shutter  
 óbvio [obv-yoo] obvious  
 Oceano Atlântico [os-yanoo atlantikoo] Atlantic Ocean  
 oculista **m** [okooleshta] optician  
 óculos **mpl** [okooloosh] glasses, spectacles  
 óculos de sol [di] sunglasses  
 óculos protectores [prootetohrish] goggles  
 ocupado [okoopadoo] engaged; busy; occupied  
 oeste **m** [wesht] west  
 no oeste [noo] in the west  
 ofender [ofayndayr] to offend  
 ofensivo [ofaynseevoo] offensive

oferecer [ofrisayr] to get; to offer

oferta especial special offer

oiço [oh-isoo] I hear

oitavo [oh-itavoo] eighth

oitenta [oh-itaynta] eighty

oito [oh-itoo] eight

oitocentas [oh-itoosayntash],  
oitocentos [oh-itoosayntoosh]  
eight hundred

olá! [oola] hi!, hello!

óleo m [ol-yoo] oil

óleo de bronzear [di brohnz-yar]  
suntan oil

oleoso [ol-yohzoo] oily

olhar para [ol-yar] to look at

olho m [ohl-yoo] eye

ombro m [ohmbroo] shoulder

onda f [ohnda] wave

onde? [ohnd] where?

onde é? [ohndeh] where is it?

onde está? [ohnd shta] where  
is it?

onde vai? [vi] where are you  
going?

de onde? [dohnd] where  
from?

de onde é? [dohnd-eh] where  
are you from?

ontem [ohntayng] yesterday

ontem à noite [noh-it] last  
night

ontem de manhã [di man-yang]  
yesterday morning

onze [ohnz] eleven

operação f [opirasowng]  
operation

operador turístico m

[opiradohr tooreeshtikoo] tour

operator

oposto [opohshto] opposite

optimista [otimeeshta]

optimistic

ótimo [otimoo] super

ótimo! great!, good!,  
excellent!

o que [oo kay] what

o que é isso? [oo k-yeh eesoo]  
what's this?

ora essa! [ora ehsha] don't be  
stupid!

orelha f [orayl-ya] ear

organizar [organizar] to  
organize

orgulhoso [orgool-yohzoo] proud

orquestra f [orkehshtra]

orchestra

os [oosh] the; them; you

osso m [ohsoo] bone

otorrinolaringologista ear, nose  
and throat specialist

ou [oh] or

ou ... ou ... either ... or ...

ouriço-do-mar m [ohreesoo doo]  
sea urchin

ourivesaria f [ohrivezaree-a]  
jeweller's

ouro m [ohroo] gold

ousar [ohzar] to dare

Outono [ohthoo] autumn,  
(US) fall

no Outono [noo] in the  
autumn, in the fall

outra coisa [ohtra koh-iza]  
something else

outras localidades [ohtra]  
lookalidadsh] other places

outra vez [ohtra vaysh] again

outro [ohtroo] different,  
another; other  
Outubro [ohtoobroo] October  
ouvir [ohveer] to hear  
ao ouvir o sinal... when you  
hear the tone ...  
ovelha f [ovayl-ya] sheep

## P

P. square  
pá f spade  
pacote m [pakot] carton; pack  
padaria f [padaree-a] bakery  
padeiro m [padayroo] baker  
padrasto m [padrashtoo]  
stepfather  
padre m [padr] priest  
pagamento m [pagamayntoo]  
payment  
pagamento a pronto cash  
payment  
pagar to pay  
pagar em dinheiro [ayng deen-  
yayroo] to pay cash  
página f [pa.jina] page  
páginas amarelas [pa.jinaz  
amarehlah] yellow pages  
pai m [pi] father  
painel m [pinehl] dashboard;  
panel  
país m [pa-eesh] country;  
nation; homeland  
pais mpl [pish] parents  
paisagem f [piza.jayng] scenery  
País de Gales m [pa-ee] di  
galish] Wales  
palácio m [palas-yoo] palace  
palavra f word  
palco m [palkoo] stage  
pálido [paliido] pale  
panela f [panehla] pan,  
saucepan  
panfleto m [panflaytoo] leaflet  
pano m [panoo] fabric, cloth  
pano de cozinha [di koozeen-ya]  
tea towel  
pano de loiça [loh-isa]  
dishcloth  
pantufas fpl [pantooofash]  
slippers  
papá m dad  
papeira f [papayra] mumps  
papéis waste paper  
papel m [papehl] paper  
papelaria f [papelaree-a]  
stationer  
papel de alumínio [daloomeen-  
yoo] aluminium foil  
papel de carta [di] writing  
paper, notepaper  
papel de embrulho [daymbrool-  
yoo] wrapping paper  
papel higiénico [ij-yehnikoo]  
toilet paper  
par m pair  
um par de ... [oong par di] a  
couple of ...; a pair of ...  
para into; for; to; towards  
para onde? [ohnd] where to?  
para alugar [paralooaar] for  
hire; to rent  
parabéns! [parabayngsh]  
congratulations!; happy  
birthday!  
pára-brisas m [parabreezash]  
windscreen

## Pa

pára-choques **m** [parashoksh]  
bumper

parafuso **m** [parafoozoo] screw

paragem **f** [paraJayng] stop

paragem do autocarro **f** [doo  
owtookarroo] bus stop

parapentismo **m**  
[parapaynteejmoo] para-gliding

parar **to stop**

pare! [par] stop!

pare com isso! [kong eesoo]  
stop it!

parecer [paresayr] to look like

parede **f** [parayd] wall

páre, escute e olhe **stop, look  
and listen**

parente **m/f** [paraynt] relative

parque de campismo **m** [park di  
kampeejmoo] campsite; caravan  
site, (US) trailer park

parque de estacionamento  
[shtas-yonamayntoo] car park,  
parking lot

parque de estacionamento  
subterrâneo [soobtirran-yoo]  
underground car park/  
parking lot

parque para rouletes [roolotsh]  
caravan site, (US) trailer park

parque recreativo [rekr-  
yateevoo] amusement park

parte **f** [part] part

em parte nenhuma [nin-yooma]  
nowhere

em toda a parte [tohda]  
everywhere

parte posterior [pooshteriohr]  
back (part)

particular [partikoolar] private

partida **f** [parteeda] departure  
partido (**m**) [parteedoo] broken;  
party (political)

partilhar [partil-yar] to share

partir [parteer] to break; to  
leave

a partir de [di] from

Páscoa **f** [pashkwa] Easter

passadeira de peões **f**  
[pasadaira di p-yoyngsh]  
pedestrian crossing, (US)  
crosswalk

passado (**m**) [pasadoo] past  
no ano passado [noo anoo] last  
year

semana passada [simana] last  
week

passageira **f** [pasajayra],  
passageiro **m** [pasajayroo]  
passenger

passagem de nível **m**  
[pasajayng] level crossing, (US)  
grade crossing

passagem de peões  
pedestrian crossing, (US)  
crosswalk

passagem subterrânea  
underpass

passaporte **m** [pasaport]  
passport

passar **to pass**

o que se passa? [oo ki si]  
what's happening?; what's  
wrong?

passar a ferro [a fehrroo] to  
iron

pássaro **m** [pasaroo] bird

passatempo **m** [-taympoo]  
hobby

passe (m) go, walk, cross now;  
 weekly or monthly ticket  
 passeio m [pasay-oo]  
 pavement, sidewalk; walk  
 ir a dar um passeio to go for  
 a walk  
 pasta f [pashta] briefcase  
 pasta de dentes [di dayntsh]  
 toothpaste  
 pastelaria f [pashtilaree-a] cake  
 shop, café selling cakes  
 pastilha elástica f [pashteel-ya  
 elashtika] chewing gum  
 pastilhas de mentol fpl  
 [pashteel-yaJ di] mints  
 pastilhas para a garganta  
 throat pastilles  
 patinar [patinar] to skid; to  
 skate  
 patins de gelo mpl [pateenJ di  
 jayloo] ice skates  
 pátio de recreio m [pat-yoo di  
 rikray-oo] playground  
 patrão m [patrowng] boss  
 pavilhão desportivo sports  
 pavilion  
 Pç. square  
 pé m [peh] foot  
 a pé on foot  
 ir a pé to walk  
 estar de pé [di] to stand  
 ao pé de [ow ... di] near  
 peão m [p-yowng] pedestrian  
 peça de teatro f [pehsa di t-  
 yatroo] play  
 peça sobresselente f  
 [sobrisilaynt] spare part  
 pechincha f [pishreensha]  
 bargain

pedaço m [pidasoo] piece  
 pedir [pideer] to ask; to order  
 pedir emprestado  
 [aymprishtadoo] to borrow  
 pedra f [pehdra] stone, rock  
 pega f [pehga] handle; action  
 of wrestling with the bull  
 during a bullfight  
 pegar [pigar] to catch  
 peito m [paytoo] breast; bust;  
 chest  
 peixaria f [paysharee-a]  
 fishmonger's  
 pela [pila] through the; by the;  
 about the  
 pelas [pilash] through the; by  
 the; about the  
 pelas três horas by three  
 o'clock  
 pele f [pehl] skin; leather;  
 suede; fur  
 peleiro m [pilayroo] furrier  
 película aderente f [pileekoola  
 adiraynt] clingfilm  
 pelo [piloo] through the; by  
 the; about the  
 pelos [piloosh] through the; by  
 the; about the  
 pena: é uma pena [eh ooma  
 payna] it's a pity  
 que pena! [ki] what a pity!  
 não vale a pena [nowng val-ya]  
 there's no point  
 tenho muita pena [mweengta]  
 I'm so sorry  
 pensão f [paynsowng]  
 guesthouse  
 pensão completa [komplehta]  
 full board

pensar [paynsar] to think  
 penso **m** [paynsoo] dressing;  
 Elastoplast®, Bandaid®  
 pensos higiénicos **mpl**  
 [paynsooz ij-yehnikoosh] sanitary  
 napkins/towels  
 pente **m** [paynt] comb  
 peões **mpl** [p-yoyngsh]  
 pedestrians  
 pequeno [pikaynoo] little, small  
 pequeno almoço **m** [almohsoo]  
 breakfast  
 perceber [pirsibayr] to  
 understand  
 percebo [pirsayboo] I  
 understand, I see  
 perdão [pirdowng] sorry  
 perder [pirdayr] to lose; to miss  
 perdido [pirdedoo] lost  
 perdidos e achados lost  
 property, lost and found  
 perfeito [pirlfaytoo] perfect  
 perfumaria **f** [pirfoomaree-a]  
 perfume shop  
 pergunta **f** [pirgoonta] question  
 perguntar [pirgoontar] to ask  
 perigo **m** [pireegoo] danger  
 perigo de desmoronamento  
 danger of landslides  
 perigo de incêndio beware of  
 starting fires  
 perigo de morte extreme  
 danger  
 perigo, parar danger: stop  
 perigoso [pirigoohzoo] dangerous  
 período **m** [piree-oodoo] period  
 período escolar [shkoolar] term  
 permanente **f** [pirmanaynt] perm  
 permitido [pirmiteedo] allowed

permitir to allow  
 perna **f** [pehna] leg  
 (de) pernas para o ar [(di)  
 pehmash proo ar] upside down  
 persianas **fp** [pirs-yanash]  
 blinds  
 pertencer [pirtaynsayr] to  
 belong  
 perto [pehrtoo] near  
 perto daqui [dakee] nearby,  
 near here  
 perto de [di] next to  
 perturbar [pirtoorbar] to disturb  
 peruca **f** [pirooka] wig  
 pesadelo **m** [pizadayloo]  
 nightmare  
 pesado [pizadoo] heavy  
 pesca **f** [pehshka] fishing  
 pescar [pishkar] to fish  
 pesca submarina **f** [soob-  
 mareena] underwater fishing  
 pescoço **m** [pishkohsoo] neck  
 peso **m** [payzoo] weight  
 peso líquido net weight  
 peso neto net weight  
 pessoa **f** [pisoh-a] person  
 pessoal **m** [pisoo-al] staff,  
 employees  
 peúga **f** [p-yooga] sock  
 piada **f** [p-yada] joke  
 picada **f** [pikada] bite; sting  
 picada de insecto [dinsehtoo]  
 insect bite  
 picado [pikadoo] stung  
 picante [pikant] hot, spicy  
 picar [pikar] to sting; to chop  
 finely  
 picar o bilhete stamp/punch  
 your ticket

pijama **m** [pi.jama] pyjamas  
 pilha **f** [peel-ya] battery  
 pílula **f** [peeloolá] pill  
 pinça **f** [peensa] tweezers  
 pincel **m** [peenseh] paintbrush  
 pintado de fresco wet paint  
 pintar [peentar] to paint  
 pintura **f** [peentoorá] picture  
 pior [p-yor] worse; worst  
 o pior the worst  
 piquenique **m** [pikineek] picnic  
 pires **m** [peersh] saucer  
 piscina **f** [pish-seena]  
 swimming pool  
 piscina coberta [koobehrta]  
 indoor pool  
 piscina infantil [infanteel]  
 children's pool  
 piso **m** [peezoo] floor, storey;  
 surface  
 piso escorregadio slippery  
 road surface  
 piso irregular uneven road  
 surface  
 piso superior [soopir-yohr] top  
 floor  
 pista **f** runway  
 pistola **f** [pishkola] gun  
 plano (**m**) [planoo] plan; flat (adj)  
 planta **f** plant  
 plástico **m** [plashtikoo] plastic  
 plataforma **f** [plataforma]  
 platform, (US) track  
 plateia **f** [platay-a] audience;  
 ground floor of auditorium  
 platinados **mpl** [platinadoosh]  
 points  
 P.M.P. (por mão própria)  
 deliver by hand

pneu **m** [pnay-oo] tyre  
 pneu sobresselente  
 [soobrisilaynt] spare tyre  
 pó **m** [paw] dust; powder  
 pobre [pobr] poor  
 pode [pod] you can/he/she can  
 pode (você) ...? [vosay] can  
 you ...?  
 pode-se ...? [podsi] is it OK to  
 ...?  
 pode dar-me ...? [pod darmi]  
 can I have a ...?, may I  
 have ...?  
 poder [poodayr] to be able to  
 pó de talco **m** [paw di talkoo]  
 talcum powder  
 podia ...? [poodee-a] could  
 you ...?  
 podre [pohdr] rotten  
 põe [poyng] he/she/it puts;  
 you put  
 põem [poh-ayng] you/they put  
 pões [poyngsh] you put  
 polegada **f** [pooligada] inch  
 polegar **m** [pooligar] thumb  
 polícia **m** [poolees-ya] police;  
 policeman  
 Polícia de Segurança Pública  
 branch of the Portuguese  
 police responsible for public  
 order  
 polícia de trânsito traffic  
 warden  
 Polícia Judiciária branch of  
 the police force responsible  
 for investigating crime  
 poliéster polyester  
 política **f** politics  
 político political

polvo **m** [pohl'voo] octopus  
 pomada **f** [poomada] ointment  
 pomada para calçados  
 [kalsadoosh] shoe polish  
 pomos [poh'moosh] we put  
 pónei **m** [ponay] pony  
 ponho [pohn-yoo] I put  
 pontão **m** [pontowng] jetty  
 ponte **f** [pohnt] bridge; crown  
 ponto de encontro meeting  
 point  
 população **f** [poopoolasowng]  
 population  
 por [poor] through; by  
 por avião by airmail  
 por noite [noh-it] per night  
 pôr [pohr] to put  
 porca **f** [por'ka] nut (for bolt)  
 porção **f** [poorsowng] portion  
 porcária **f** [poorkaree-a] dirt;  
 mess  
 porcelana **f** [poorsilana] china  
 por cento [sayntoo] per cent  
 porco **m** [pohrkoo] pig  
 pôr do sol **m** [pohr doo] sunset  
 por favor [poor favohr] please  
 porque [poorkay] because; why  
 porque não? [nowng] why  
 not?  
 porreiro! [poorrayroo] bloody  
 good!  
 porta **f** door; gate  
 porta-bagagens **m**  
 [baga.jayngsh] boot, (US) trunk  
 porta-bagagens na capota,  
 porta-bagagens no tejadilho  
 [noo tija'deel-yoo] roof rack  
 porta-bebés **m** [bebehsh]  
 carry-cot

porta de embarque **f**  
 [daymbark] gate  
 portagem toll  
 porta-moedas **m** [mwehdash]  
 purse  
 porta nº ... gate number ...  
 portão **m** [poortowng] gate  
 portão de embarque  
 [daymbark] gate (at airport)  
 porteiro **m** [poortayroo]  
 doorman, porter  
 porteiro da noite [noh-it] night  
 porter  
 Porto **m** [pohrtoo] Oporto  
 porto **m** harbour, port  
 Portugal Telecom National  
 Telecommunications Service  
 português (**m**) [poortoogaysh]  
 Portuguese; Portuguese man  
 em português in Portuguese  
 os portugueses the  
 Portuguese  
 portuguesa (**f**) [poortoogayza]  
 Portuguese; Portuguese  
 woman  
 posologia **f** dose  
 possível [pooseevil] possible  
 posso [posoo] I can  
 posso ...? can I ...?  
 posso ter ...? [tayr] can I  
 have ...?  
 postal **m** [pooshtal] postcard  
 posta-restante **f** [poshta rishtant]  
 poste restante, (US) general  
 delivery  
 poste indicador **m** [posht  
 indikadohr] signpost  
 posterior: parte posterior **f**  
 [pooshtir-yohr] back (part)



postigos **mpl** [pooshtee-goosh] shutters  
 Posto da Polícia **m** [pohshtoo da pool-ees-ya] police station  
 posto de enfermagem **first-aid post**  
 posto de socorros **first-aid centre**  
 pouco [pohkoo] a little  
 um pouco [oong] a little bit  
 um pouco caro [karoo] a bit expensive  
 um pouco disto [deeshtoo] some of this  
 pouco vulgar [voolgar] unusual  
 poucos [pohkooosh] few; a few  
 pouquinho: um pouquinho [oong pohkeen-yoo] a little bit  
 pousada **f** [pohsada] state-owned hotel, often a historic building  
 praça **f** [prasa] square; market  
 praça de táxis [di taxish] taxi rank  
 praça de touros [tohroosh] bullring  
 praticista **m** [praseeshta] taxi-driver  
 praia **f** [pri-a] seafront; beach  
 na praia on the beach  
 prancha à vela **f** [pransha vehla] sailboard  
 prancha de saltos [di saltoosh] diving board  
 prancha de windsurf sailboard  
 prata **f** [prata] silver  
 prateleira **f** [pratila-ya] shelf  
 praticar [pratikar] to practise  
 praticar jogging to go jogging

praticar windsurf to windsurf  
 prático [pratikoo] practical  
 prato **m** [pratoo] course, dish; plate  
 prazer: (muito) prazer em conhecê-lo/conhecê-la [(mweengtoo) prazayr aing koon-yisayloo] pleased to meet you  
 precipício **m** [prisipees-yoo] cliff  
 precisar [prisizar] to need  
 preciso de ... [priseezoo di] I need ...  
 preço **m** [praysoo] price; charge  
 pré-comprado bought in advance  
 preço de custo cost price  
 preço por dia [poor dee-a] price per day  
 preço por pessoa [piso-h-a] price per person  
 preço por semana [simana] price per week  
 preços reduzidos reduced prices  
 preencher [pri-aynshayr] to fill in  
 preferir [prifireer] to prefer  
 prefiro ... [prifeeroo] I prefer ...  
 prego **m** [prehgoo] nail (metal); roll with a thin slice of meat  
 preguiçoso [prigiso-h-zoo] lazy  
 prendas **fp!** [prayndash] gifts  
 prender [prayndayr] to arrest  
 preocupação **f** [pri-ookoo-pasowng] worry  
 preocupado [pri-ookoopadoo] worried  
 preocupar-se com to worry about

pré-pagamento choose your food, drink etc then pay at the cash desk before being served

preparar [priparar] to prepare  
presente m [prizaynt] present, gift

preservativo m [prizivateevoo] condom

presidente m/f [prizidaynt] president

pressa: estou com pressa [shtoh kong prehsa] I'm in a hurry

não há pressa [nowng a] there's no hurry

pressão f [prisowng] tyre pressure

pressão arterial [artiri-al] blood pressure

presta: não presta [nowng prehshita] it's no good

prestável [preshtavil] helpful

preto [praytoo] black

preto e branco black and white

previsão do tempo f [privizowng doo taympoo] weather forecast

prima f [preema] cousin

Primavera f [primavehra] spring

primeira: a primeira vez

[primayra vaysh] the first time  
primeira à esquerda

[a-shkayrda] first on the left

primeira classe [klas] first class

primeiro [primayroo] first

primeiro andar m first floor, (US) second floor

primeiro ministro m [primayroo

mineeshtroo] prime minister  
primeiro piso first floor, (US)  
second floor

primeiros socorros mpl [primayroosh sookorroosh] first aid

primo m [preemoo] cousin

princesa f [preensayza] princess

principal [preensipal] main

principalmente [preensipalmaynt] mostly

príncipe m [preensipi] prince

principiante m/f [preensip-yant] beginner

princípio: ao princípio [ow preenseep-yoo] at first

prioridade f right of way; priority

dar prioridade give way, yield

prisão f [prizowng] jail

prisão de ventre [di vayntr] constipation

privado [privadoo] private

problema m [prooblayma] problem

procissão f [proosisowng] candlelit procession held to celebrate feast days and Good Friday

procurar [prookoorar] to look for; to search

produto m [proodootoo] product  
produtos alimentares [alimayntarish] foodstuffs

produtos de beleza [di belayza] beauty products

produtos de limpeza [leempayza] household cleaning materials

- professor **m** [ˈpɾofesohr],  
 professora **f** [ˈpɾofesohra]  
 teacher
- programa **m** [ˈpɾoɣɾama]  
 program(me)
- proibida a entrada a ... **no**  
 admittance to ...
- proibida a entrada a cães **no**  
 dogs
- proibida a entrada a menores  
 de ... anos **no admittance to**  
 those under ... years of age
- proibida a inversão de marcha  
**no U-turns**
- proibida a paragem **no**  
 stopping
- proibida a passagem **no access**
- proibido [ˈpɾoo-ibedoo]  
 forbidden
- proibido ... **no ...**
- proibido acampar **no camping**
- proibido a pessoas estranhas  
 ao serviço **personnel only**
- proibido estacionar **no**  
 parking
- proibido fazer lume **no**  
 campfires
- proibido fumar **no smoking**
- proibido nadar **no swimming**
- proibido pescar **no fishing**
- proibido tirar fotografias **no**  
 photography
- proibido tomar banho **no**  
 bathing
- proibido ultrapassar **no**  
 overtaking
- prometer [ˈpɾoomitayr] **to**  
 promise
- pronto [ˈpɾohntoo] **ready**
- pronto a vestir **ready-to-wear**
- pronto-socorro **m** [ˈpɾohntoo  
 sookohrroo] **breakdown service**
- pronunciar [ˈpɾoonoons-yar] **to**  
 pronounce
- propósito: de propósito [ˈdi  
 pɾoopozitoo] **deliberately**
- própria: a sua própria [ˈsoo-a  
 pɾopɾ-ya], o seu próprio [oo  
 say-oo pɾopɾ-yoo] **his/her/its/  
 your/their own**
- propriedade privada **private**  
 property
- proteger [ˈpɾooti.jayr] **to protect**
- proteger do calor e humidade  
 store away from heat and  
 damp
- protestante (**m/f**) [ˈpɾootishtant]  
 Protestant
- prova: à prova de água [ˈdagwa]  
 waterproof
- provar [ˈpɾoovar] **to try; to try**  
 on; to taste
- provavelmente [ˈpɾoovavilmaynt]  
 probably
- próxima sessão às ... horas  
 next showing at ... o'clock
- próximo [ˈpɾosimoo] **near; next**  
 o/a ... mais próximo/próxima  
 [ˈmi.j] **the nearest ...**
- próximo de [ˈdi] **next to**
- ps. weight
- P.S.P. branch of the  
 Portuguese police
- pua **f** [ˈpoo-a] **splinter**
- público (**m**) [ˈpooɓlikoo]  
 audience; public
- pular [ˈpooɓlar] **to jump**
- pulga **f** [ˈpooɓga] **flea**

pulmões **mpl** [poolmoyngsh]  
lungs  
pulseira **f** [poolsayra] bracelet;  
watchstrap  
pulso **m** [poolsou] wrist  
pura lã pure wool  
pura lã virgem pure new wool  
puxar [pooshar] to pull  
puxar (a alavanca) em caso  
de emergência pull (lever) in  
case of emergency  
puxe pull

## Q

Q hot  
quais? [kwish] which?; which  
ones?  
qual? [kwal] which?  
qual deles? [daysh] which  
one?  
qualidade **f** [kwalidad] quality  
qualquer [kwalkehr] any  
qualquer coisa [koh-iza]  
anything  
qualquer medicamento deve  
estar fora do alcance das  
crianças keep all medicines  
out of the reach of children  
quando? [kwandoo] when?  
quantia **f** [kwantee-a] amount  
quanto? [kwantoo] how much?  
quanto custa? [kooshta] how  
much does it cost?  
quanto é? [kwantweh] how  
much is it?  
quantos? [kwantoosh] how  
many?

quarenta [kwaraynta] forty  
quarentena **f** [kwarayntayna]  
quarantine  
quarta-feira **f** [kwarta fayra]  
Wednesday  
quarta parte **f** [part] quarter  
quarto (**m**) [kwartoo] bedroom;  
room; quarter; fourth  
quarto andar fourth floor, (US)  
fifth floor  
quarto com duas camas [kong  
doo-ash kamash] twin room  
quarto de banho das senhoras  
[di ban-yoo dash sin-yorash]  
ladies' toilets, ladies' room  
quarto de casal [di kazal]  
double room  
quarto de hotel [dohtehl] hotel  
room  
quarto duplo [doo plo] double  
room  
quarto individual [individwal]  
single room  
quarto para duas pessoas  
[doo-ash pish-ash] double  
room  
quarto para uma pessoa  
[ooma] single room  
quase [kwaz] almost, nearly  
quase nunca [noonka] hardly  
ever  
quatro [kwatro] four  
quatrocentas [kwatrosayntash],  
quatrocentos [kwatrosayntoosh]  
four hundred  
que that; than  
o que? what?  
o que é isso? [oo k-yeh eesoo]  
what's that?

que ...! **what a ...!**  
 que bom! [ki bong] **that's nice!**  
 quê? [kay] **what?**  
 quebrar [kibrar] **to break**  
 quebre em caso de emergência **break in case of emergency**  
 queda f [kehda] **fall**  
 queda de pedras **falling stones**  
 queda de rochas **falling rocks**  
 queimado [kaymado] **burnt**  
 queimado de sol [di] **sunburnt**  
 queimadura f [kaymadoora] **burn**  
 queimadura de sol f **sunburn**  
 queimar [kaymar] **to burn**  
 queixas **complaints**  
 queixo m [kayshoo] **chin**  
 quem? [kayng] **who?**  
 de quem? [di] **whose?**  
 de quem é isto? [eh eeshtoo] **whose is this?**  
 quem é? [kayngeh] **who is it?**  
 quem fala? **who's calling?**  
 quente [kaynt] **warm; hot**  
 quer ...? [kehr] **would you like ...?, do you want...?**  
 querer [kirayr] **to want**  
 queria [kiree-a] **I want; I'd like**  
 queria ...? **could I have ...?**  
 quero [kehroo] **I want**  
 não quero **I don't want (to)**  
 não quero nada **I don't want anything**  
 quieto [k-yehntoo] **still**  
 quilo m [keeloo] **kilo**  
 quilometragem ilimitada [kilomitrayng ilimitada] **unlimited mileage**

quilómetro m [kilomitroo] **kilometre**  
 quinhentas [keen-yayntash], quinhentos [keen-yayntoosh] **five hundred**  
 quinta f [keenta] **farm**  
 quinta-feira f [keenta fayra] **Thursday**  
 quinto [keentoo] **fifth**  
 quinze [keenz] **fifteen**  
 quinzena f [keenzayna] **fortnight**  
 quiosque m [k-yoshk] **kiosk**  
 quiosque de jornais [di Joornish] **newspaper kiosk**

## R

R. street  
 rabo m **tail; backside, behind**  
 radiador m [rad-yadohr] **radiator**  
 Radiodifusão Portuguesa **Portuguese Radio**  
 radiografia f [rad-yoografe-a] **X-ray**  
 Radiotelevisão Portuguesa **Portuguese Television**  
 rainha f [ra-eeen-ya] **queen**  
 raio m [rī-oo] **ray, beam; spoke**  
 raio X m [ra-yoo sheesh] **X-ray**  
 rapariga f [rapareega] **girl**  
 rapaz m [rapash] **boy**  
 Rápido m [rapidoo] **express (train)**  
 rápido **fast, quick**  
 raqueta f [rakehta] **racket**  
 raqueta de ténis **tennis racket**  
 raro [raroo] **rare, uncommon**

ratazana **f** [ratazana] rat  
 rato **m** [rato] mouse  
 razão **f** [razowng] reason  
 tinha razão [teen-yaJ razowng]  
 you were right  
 razoável [razwavi] reasonable  
 r/c ground floor, (US) first  
 floor  
 R.D.P. Portuguese Radio  
 realmente [r-yalmaynt] really  
 reaver [r-yavayr] to get back  
 rebentado [ribentadoo] burst  
 reboque **m** [ribok] trailer (for  
 carrying tent etc)  
 rebuçado **m** [riboosadoo] sweet,  
 candy  
 recado **m** [rikadoo] message  
 deixar um recado [dayshar  
 oong] to leave a message  
 receber [risibayr] to receive  
 receita **f** [risayta] recipe;  
 prescription  
 recepção **f** [risehsowng]  
 reception  
 recepcionista **m/f** [risehs-  
 yooneeshta] receptionist  
 recibo **m** [riseebo] receipt  
 reclamação **f** [riklamasowng]  
 complaint  
 reclamação de bagagens [di  
 bagaJayngsh] baggage claim  
 reclamações complaints  
 reclamar [riklamak] to complain  
 recomendar [rikoomayndar] to  
 recommend  
 reconhecer [rikoon-yisayr] to  
 recognize  
 rede **f** [rayd] net; hammock  
 redondo [ridohndoo] round

reembolsar [ri-aymboolsar] to  
 refund  
 reembolso **m** [ri-aymbohlsoo]  
 refund  
 refeição **f** [rifaysowng] meal  
 reformada (**f**) [rifoomada]  
 pensioner; retired  
 reformada de terceira idade **f**  
 [di tirsayra idad] senior citizen  
 reformado (**m**) [rifoomadoo]  
 pensioner; retired  
 reformado de terceira idade **m**  
 senior citizen  
 refugo **m** [rifoo goo] rubbish  
 reg. registered  
 região **f** [rij-yowng] region; area  
 da região local  
 Regional local train, usually  
 stopping at most stations  
 registado [rijishtadoo]  
 registered  
 registos registered mail  
 reg.to. regulation  
 regulamento **m** regulation  
 rei **m** [ray] king  
 Reino Unido **m** [raynooneedoo]  
 United Kingdom  
 relâmpago **m** [rilampagoo]  
 lightning  
 religião **f** [riliJ-yowng] religion  
 relógio **m** [rilou-yoo] clock;  
 watch, wristwatch  
 relógio de pulso [di poolsoo]  
 watch, wristwatch  
 relojoaria **f** [rilooJwaree-a]  
 watchmaker's shop  
 relva **f** [rehlva] grass  
 relvado **m** [relvadoo] lawn  
 rem. sender

remar **to row**  
 remédio **m** [rim<sup>eh</sup>d-yoo] medicine  
 remetente **m/f** sender  
 renda **f** [raynda] lace  
 reparar [riparar] **to fix, to repair**  
 repele-insectos **m** [ripeh] insect repellent  
 repele-mosquitos **m** [moosh-keetoosh] mosquito repellent  
 repelente de insectos eléctrico **m** [ripilaynt dinseh<sup>to</sup>osh eleh<sup>trikoo</sup>] electric mosquito killer  
 repetir [ripiteer] **to repeat**  
 repousar [ripohzar] **to rest**  
 repouso **m** [ripohzoo] rest  
 representante **m/f** [ripri<sup>zay</sup>ntant] agent  
 repugnante [ripoignant] revolting  
 rés de chão **m** [reh<sup>h</sup> doo showng] ground floor, (US) first floor  
 reserva **f** [rizehrva] reservation  
 reserva de lugares [di loogarish] seat reservation  
 reservado [rizirvadoo] reserved  
 reservar [rizirvar] **to book, to reserve**  
 reservas reservations  
 residencial **m** [rizidayns-ya] bed and breakfast hotel  
 respirar [rishpirar] **to breathe**  
 responder [rishpondayr] **to answer**  
 responsável [rishponsavil] responsible  
 resposta **f** [rishposhta] answer  
 ressaca **f** [risaka] hangover  
 restaurante **m** [rish<sup>tow</sup>rant]

restaurant  
 resto **m** [rehsh<sup>to</sup>] rest, remainder  
 retalho **m** [rital-yoo] oddment  
 retirado [ritiradoo] secluded  
 retrato **m** [ritratoo] portrait  
 retretes **fpl** [ritrehtsh] toilets, rest rooms  
 retrosaria **f** [ritroozaree-a] haberdasher  
 reumatismo **m** rheumatism  
 reunião **f** [r-yoon-yowng] meeting  
 revelação de filmes **f** [rivilasowng di feelmsh] film processing  
 revisor **m** [rivizohr] ticket inspector  
 revista **f** [riveeshta] magazine  
 ribeiro **m** [ribayroo] stream  
 rico [reekoo] rich  
 ridículo [rideekooloo] ridiculous  
 rímel **m** [reemil] mascara  
 rink de patinagem **m** [reenk di patinaJayng] ice rink  
 rins **mpl** [reengsh] kidneys  
 rio **m** [ree-oo] river  
 rir [reer] **to laugh**  
 R.N. National bus/coach service  
 rocha **f** [rosha] rock  
 rochedo **m** [rooshaydoo] cliff  
 roda **f** [roda] wheel  
 rodada **f** [roodada] round  
 Rodoviária Nacional National bus/coach service  
 rolha **f** [rohl-ya] cork  
 romance **m** [roomans] novel  
 roncar [ronkar] **to snore**

rosa **f** [roza] rose  
 rótulo **m** [rotooloo] label  
 rotunda **f** [rooonda] roundabout  
 roubado [rohadoo] robbed  
 roubar [rohbar] to steal  
 roubo **m** [rohboo] burglary; theft; rip-off  
 roulotte **f** [roolot] caravan, (US) trailer  
 roupa **f** [rohpa] clothes  
 roupa de cama [di kama] bed linen  
 roupa de homens [dohmayngsh] menswear  
 roupa de senhoras [sin-yorash] ladies' wear  
 roupa interior [intir-yohr] underwear  
 roupão **m** [rohpowng] dressing gown  
 roupa para lavar laundry, washing  
 roxo [rohshoo] purple  
 R.T.P. Portuguese Television  
 rua **f** [roo-a] road; street  
 rua! get out of here!  
 rua principal [preensipal] main road  
 rua secundária [sikoondar-ya] side street  
 rua sem saída cul-de-sac, dead end  
 rubéola **f** [roobeh-ola] German measles  
 ruínas **fpl** [rweenash] ruins  
 ruivo [roo-ivoo] red-headed

R0

S

S ladies' toilets, ladies' room  
 S. saint  
 S/ without  
 sábado [sabadoo] Saturday  
 saber [sabayr] to know; to be able to  
 sabia [sabee-a] I knew  
 não sabia [nowng] I didn't know  
 sabonete **m** [saboonyt] soap  
 sabor **m** [sahohr] taste; flavour  
 saboroso [saboorohzoo] tasty, delicious  
 sacana! bastard!  
 saca-rolhas **m** [sakarroh-yash] corkscrew  
 saco **m** [sakoo] bag  
 saco de compras [di kohmprash] shopping bag  
 saco de dormir [doormeer] sleeping bag  
 saco (de) plástico [plashtikoo] plastic bag  
 sacos de lixo **mpl** [sakoosh] bin liners  
 saia **f** [sī-ya] skirt  
 saia! get out!  
 saída **f** [sa-eeda] departure; exit  
 saída de emergência [demirJayns-ya] emergency exit  
 saio [sī-oo] I get off; I go out; I leave  
 sair [sa-eer] to get off, to get out; to go out; to leave  
 sais de banho **mpl** [sij di ban-



yoo] bath salts  
 saiu [sa-ee-oo] he/she is out;  
 he/she has gone out  
 sala **f** lounge  
 sala de chá tea room  
 sala de convívio [di konveev-yoo]  
 lounge  
 sala de embarque [daymbark]  
 departure lounge  
 sala de espera [dishpehra]  
 lounge, departure lounge  
 sala de estar [dishtar] living  
 room  
 sala de jantar [di Jantar] dining  
 room  
 salão de beleza **m** [salowng di  
 belayza] beauty salon  
 salão de cabeleireiro [di  
 kabilayrayroo] hairdressing  
 salon  
 saldos **mpl** [saldoosh] sale  
 salgado [salgadoo] savoury;  
 salty  
 salto **m** [saltoo] heel (of shoe)  
 sandálias **fpl** [sandal-yash]  
 sandals  
 sangrar to bleed  
 sangue **m** [sang] blood  
 santinho! [santeen-yoo] bless  
 you!  
 são [sowng] healthy; they are;  
 you are  
 sapataria **f** [sapataree-a] shoe  
 shop  
 sapateira **f** [sapatayra] crab  
 sapateiro **m** [sapatayroo] shoe  
 repairer's  
 sapateiro rápido [rapidoo] heel  
 bar

sapatos **mpl** [sapatooosh] shoes  
 sapatos de treino [di traynoo]  
 trainers  
 sarampo **m** [sarampoo] measles  
 sardinhada **f** [sardin-yada] party  
 where grilled sardines are  
 eaten  
 S.A.R.L. (Sociedade Anónima  
 de Responsabilidade  
 Limitada) limited company  
 satisfeito [satisfaytoo] satisfied,  
 full  
 saudável [sowdaviil] healthy  
 saúde [sa-ood] health  
 saúde! cheers!  
 à sua saúde! [soo-a] your  
 health!  
 se [si] if; yourself; himself;  
 herself; themselves;  
 yourselves; itself; oneself  
 secador de cabelo **m** [sikadohr  
 di kabayloo] hairdryer  
 secador de roupa [di rohpa]  
 spin-dryer  
 secar [sika] to dry  
 secar com secador (de mão)  
 [kong sikadohr (di mowng)] to  
 blow-dry  
 secção **f** [sehksowng] section;  
 department  
 secção de crianças [di kry-  
 ansash] children's department  
 secção de perdidos e achados  
 [di pirdeedooz ee-ashadoosh]  
 lost property office, lost and  
 found  
 seco [saykoo] dry  
 secreto [sikrehtoo] secret  
 século **m** [sehkooloo] century

seda **f** [sayda] silk  
 sede: ter sede [tayr sayd] to be thirsty  
 se faz favor [si fash favohr] please; excuse me  
 seguida: em seguida [ayng sigeeda] straight away  
 seguinte [sigeeengt] following; next  
 dia seguinte **m** the day after  
 seguir [sigeer] to follow  
 seguir pela direita [pila dirayta] keep to your right  
 seguir pela esquerda [pilashkayrda] keep to your left  
 segunda classe [sigoonda klas] second class  
 segunda-feira **f** [sigoonda fayra] Monday  
 segunda mão: em segunda mão [sigoonda mowng] second-hand  
 segundo (**m**) [sigoondoo] second  
 segundo andar **m** second floor, (US) third floor  
 segurar [sigoorar] to hold  
 seguro (**m**) [sigooroo] insurance; safe; sure  
 seguro de viagem [di v-yaJayng] travel insurance  
 sei [say] I know  
 seis [saysh] six  
 seiscentas [sayshsayntash], seiscentos [sayshsayntoosh] six hundred  
 sela **f** [sehla] saddle  
 selo **m** [sayloo] stamp  
 selvagem [silvaJayng] wild  
 sem [sayng] without

semáforos **mpl** [simafooroosh] traffic lights  
 semana **f** [simana] week  
 na próxima semana [proxima] next week  
 Semana Santa Easter  
 sem chumbo [sayng shoomboo] leadfree, unleaded  
 sem conservantes does not contain preservatives  
 sem corantes does not contain artificial colouring  
 sem corantes nem conservantes does not contain artificial colouring or preservatives  
 semelhante [simil-yant] similar  
 sem pensão no meals served  
 sempre [saympr] always  
 sempre em frente [saymprayng fraynt] straight ahead  
 sem preservativos does not contain preservatives  
 senha **f** [sayn-ya] ticket; receipt  
 Senhor [sin-yohr] Mr  
 senhor (**m**) sir; gentleman; you  
 o senhor [oo] you  
 os senhores [oosh sin-yohrish] you  
 do senhor [doo] your; yours  
 dos senhores [doosh sin-yohrish] your; yours  
 Senhora [sin-yora] Mrs  
 senhora madam; lady; you  
 a senhora you  
 as senhoras [ash sin-yorash] you  
 da senhora, das senhoras your; yours

senhoras ladies' toilet, ladies' room

sensato [saynsatoo] sensible

sensível [saynseevil] sensitive

sentar-se [sayntarsi] to sit, to sit down

como se sente? [kohmoo si saynt] how are you feeling?

sente-se [sayntsi] sit down

sentido proibido no entry

sentido único one way

sentimento **m** [sayntimayntoo] feeling

sentir [saynteer] to feel

separadamente [siparadamaynt] separately

separado [siparadoo] separate; separated

ser [sayr] to be

será [sira] he/she/it/you will be

serão [sirowng] you/they will be

serás [sirash] you will be

serei [siray] I will be

seremos [siraymoosh] we will be

sério [sehr-yoo] serious

serve-se ... das ... horas às ... horas ... served from ... o'clock until ... o'clock

serviço **m** [sirveesoo] service

serviço automático direct dialling

serviço de quartos [di kwartoosh] room service

serviço de urgências [doorJayns-yash] casualty department

serviço expresso express service

serviço incluído service included

serviço internacional international service

serviço permanente 24-hour service

servir [sirveer] to serve

sessenta [sesaynta] sixty

sete [seht] seven

setecentas [setesayntash], setecentos [setesayntoosh] seven hundred

Setembro [sitaymbroo] September

setenta [setaynta] seventy

setentrional [setayntr-yoonal] northern

sétimo [sehtimoo] seventh

seu [say-oo], seus [say-ooosh] his; her; hers; its; your; yours; their; theirs

sexo **m** [sehXoo] sex

sexta-feira **f** [sayshita fayra] Friday

Sexta-Feira Santa Good Friday

sexto [sayshtoo] sixth

S.f.f. please

si [see] you

SIDA **f** [seeda] AIDS

siga-me [seegami] follow me

significar [signifikar] to mean

silêncio **m** [silayns-yoo] silence

silencioso [silayns-yohzoo] quiet

sim [seeng] yes; it is

sim? really?

ah sim! [seeng] well well!

simpático [simpatikoo] friendly  
 simples [seemplish] simple, easy  
 sinagoga **f** [sinagoga] synagogue  
 sinal **m** sign; signal; roadsign  
 sinal de alarme [dalarm] emergency alarm  
 sincero [sinsehroo] sincere  
 sino **m** [seenoo] bell  
 sintético [sintehtikoo] synthetic  
 sinto-me [seentoomi] I feel  
 sinto-me bem [bayng] I'm OK, I'm fine  
 sítio **m** [seet-yoo] place  
 noutro sítio [nohtroo] somewhere else  
 só [saw] alone; just; only  
 sobancelha **f** [soobransayl-ya] eyebrow  
 sobre [sohbr] about, concerning; on  
 sobretudo **m** [soobritoodoo] overcoat  
 sobrinha **f** [soobreen-ya] niece  
 sobrinho **m** [soobreen-yoo] nephew  
 sóbrio [sobr-yoo] sober  
 sociedade **f** [soos-yaydad] society; company  
 socorro! [sookohroo] help!  
 sofá **m** [soofa] sofa; couch  
 sofisticado [soofishtikadoo] sophisticated; upmarket  
 sogra **f** mother-in-law  
 sogro **m** [sohgroo] father-in-law  
 sogros **mpl** [sogroosh] in-laws  
 soirée evening performance  
 sol **m** sun

ao sol [ow] in the sun  
 está (a fazer) sol [shta (a fazayr)] it's sunny  
 solteiro (**m**) [sooltayroo] single; bachelor  
 solto [sohtoo] loose  
 solução de limpeza **f** [sooloosowng di leempayza] cleaning solution  
 solução para as lentes de contacto [paraj layntsh di kontakto] soaking solution  
 soluços **mpl** [sooloosooosh] hiccups  
 sombra **f** [sohmbra] shade; shadow  
 à sombra in the shade  
 sombra para os olhos [parooz ol-yoosh] eye shadow  
 somente [somaynt] only; just  
 somos [sohmoosh] we are  
 sonho **m** [sohn-yoo] dream  
 sonífero **m** [sooneefiroo] sleeping pill  
 sono **m** [sohnoo] sleep  
 estar com sono [shtar kong] to be sleepy  
 sopé: no sopé do ... [noo soopeh doo] at the bottom of ...  
 só pode vender-se mediante receita médica available only on prescription  
 sorrir [soorreer] to smile  
 sorriso **m** [soorreezoo] smile  
 sorte **f** [sort] luck  
 sou [soh] I am  
 sou de ... [di] I am from ...  
 soutien **m** [soot-yang] bra

sozinha [sozeen-ya], sozinho [sozeen-yoo] by myself  
 Sr. Mr  
 Sra. Mrs  
 Sto. saint  
 sua [soo-a] his; her; hers; its; your; yours; their; theirs  
 suar [soo-ar] to sweat  
 suas [soo-ash] his; her; hers; its; your; yours; their; theirs  
 suave [swav] delicate; mild  
 subir [soobeer] to go up  
 subitamente [soobitamaynt] suddenly  
 sucesso m [soosehs00] success  
 sudeste m [soodehsht] southeast  
 sudoeste m [soodwehsht] southwest  
 Suécia f [swehs-ya] Sweden  
 sueca (f) [swehka], sueco (m) [swehkoo] Swedish; Swede  
 suficiente [soofis-yaynt] enough  
 suficientemente [soofis-yayntimaynt] enough  
 Suíça f [sweesa] Switzerland  
 suíça (f) [sweesa], suíço (m) [sweesoo] Swiss  
 sujidade f [sooJidad] dirt  
 sujo [sooJoo] dirty  
 sul m [sool] south  
 no sul [noo] in the south  
 sul-africana (f) [soolafrikana], sul-africano (m) [soolafrikanoo] South African  
 supermercado m [soopermerkadoo] supermarket  
 suplemento m [sooplimayntoo] supplement, extra charge

supositório m [soopoozitor-yoo] suppository  
 surdo [soordoo] deaf  
 surpreendente [soorpr-yayndaynt] surprising  
 surpresa f [soorprayza] surprise

## T

tabacaria f [tabakaree-a] tobacconist; tobacco store; tobacco goods; newsagent  
 tabaco m [tabakoo] tobacco  
 taberna m [tabehrna] pub  
 tabuleiro m [taboolayroo] tray  
 talheres mpl [tal-yehrish] cutlery  
 talho m [tal-yoo] butcher's shop  
 talvez [talvaysh] maybe, perhaps  
 talvez não [nowng] perhaps not  
 tamanho m [taman-yoo] size  
 também [tambayng] also, too, as well  
 eu também [ay-oo] so am I; so do I; me too  
 tampa f cap, lid  
 tampa do ralo f [doo ralo] plug (in sink)  
 tampões mpl [tampoyngsh] tampons  
 tanto [tantoo] so much  
 tanto faz [fash] it's all the same to me  
 tão [towng] so  
 tão ... como ... as ... as ...  
 tão ... quanto [kwantoo] as ... as  
 tão ... quanto possível

[pooseevil] as ... as possible  
 tapete **m** [tapayt] carpet  
 tarde **f** [tard] afternoon; late  
 à tarde in the afternoon  
 esta tarde [ehshta] this  
 afternoon  
 da tarde p.m.  
 três da tarde 3 p.m.  
 tarifa **f** [tareefa] charges  
 tasca **f** [tashka] small tavern  
 serving food  
 taxa de serviço **f** [tasha di  
 sirveesoo] service charge  
 te [ti] you; to you; yourself  
 teatro **m** [t-yatoo] theatre  
 tecido **m** [tiseedoo] cloth,  
 material  
 tecto **m** [tehtoo] ceiling  
 tejadilho **m** [tiJadeel-yoo] car  
 roof  
 tel. telephone  
 teleférico **m** [telefehrikoo] cable  
 car  
 telefonar [telefoonar] to call, to  
 phone  
 telefone **m** [telefohn]  
 telephone  
 telefone de cartão [di kartowng]  
 cardphone  
 telefone público [pooblikoo]  
 payphone  
 Telefones de Lisboa e Porto  
 S.A. telephone company for  
 Lisbon and Oporto  
 telefonista **m/f** [telefooneeshta]  
 operator  
 telemóvel **m** [telemovil] mobile  
 phone  
 televisão **f** [televizowng]

television  
 telhado **m** [til-yadoo] roof  
 tem [tayng] he/she/it has; you  
 have  
 tem ...? have you got any ...?,  
 do you have ...?  
 ele/ela tem de ... he/she must  
 ...  
 têm [tay-ayng] you/they have  
 temos [taymoosh] we have  
 temos que ... [ki] we've got to  
 ..., we must ...  
 temperatura **f** [taympiratoora]  
 temperature  
 tempestade **f** [taympishtad]  
 storm  
 tempo **m** [taympoo] time;  
 weather  
 a tempo on time  
 por quanto tempo? [poor  
 kwantoo] for how long?  
 tenda (de campismo) **f** [taynda  
 (di kamppeeJmoo)] tent  
 tenho [tayn-yoo] I have; I am;  
 I have to  
 não tenho [nowng] I don't  
 have any  
 tenho de/que ... [di/ki] I  
 must ...  
 ténis **m** [tehnish] tennis  
 ténis de mesa [di mayza] table  
 tennis  
 tens [taynsh] you have  
 tensão **f** [taynsowng] tension;  
 voltage  
 tensão arterial alta [artir-yal]  
 high blood pressure  
 tentar [tayntar] to try  
 tépido [tehpido] lukewarm

ter [tayr] to have; to hold; to be; to contain; to have to  
 ter de/que to have to  
 terça-feira [tayrsa fayra] Tuesday  
 ter calor [tayr kalohr] to be warm  
 terceiro [tirsayroo] third  
 terceiro andar **m** third floor, (US) fourth floor  
 termas **fpl** [tehrmash] spa  
 terminado [tirminadoo] over; finished  
 terminal **m** [tirminal] terminus  
 terminar [tirminar] to finish  
 termo **m** [tayrmoo] vacuum flask  
 termómetro **m** [tirmohmitroo] thermometer  
 terra **f** [tehra] earth  
 terraço **m** [tirrasoo] terrace  
 terrível [tirreevil] terrible  
 tesoura **f** [tizohra] scissors  
 testa **f** [tehshta] forehead  
 testemunha **m/f** [tishtimoon-ya] witness  
 teu [tay-oo], teus [tay-ooosh] your; yours  
 teve [tayv] he/she/it/you had  
 têxteis textiles  
 ti you  
 tia **f** [tee-a] aunt  
 tigela **f** [tijehla] dish, bowl  
 tijolo **m** [tijohloo] brick  
 tímido [teemidoo] shy  
 tinha [teen-ya] I/he/she/it/you used to have  
 tinham [teen-yowng] you/they used to have

tínhamos [teen-yamoosh] we used to have  
 tinhas [teen-yash] you used to have  
 tinta **f** [teenta] paint; tint  
 tinto [teentoo] red  
 tinturaria **f** [teentooraree-a] dry-cleaner  
 tio **m** [tee-oo] uncle  
 típico [teepikoo] typical  
 tipo **m** [teepoo] sort, type, kind  
 tiragem **f** [tirajayng] collection; edition; circulation  
 tirar to remove  
 tive [teev] I had  
 tivemos [tivaymoosh] we had  
 tiveram [tivehrowng] you/they had  
 tiveste [tivehsht] you had  
 TLP telephone company for Lisbon and Oporto  
 toalha **f** [twal-ya] towel  
 toalha de banho [di ban-yoo] bath towel  
 toalha de cara [kara] flannel  
 toalha de mesa [mayza] tablecloth  
 toalhas higiénicas **fpl** [twal-yaz ij-yehnikash] sanitary towels  
 tocar [tookar] to touch  
 toda a gente [tohda a Jaynt] everyone  
 todas [tohdash] all; all of them  
 todas as vezes [aj vayzish] every time  
 todo [tohdoo] all; all of it  
 todo o dia/o dia todo [oo dee-a] all day

todos [tohdooosh] all; all of them

todos os dias [tohdooz-ooJ dee-ash] every day, daily

para todos suitable for all age groups

toilette **m** [twaleht] toilet, rest room

tolo [tohloo] silly

tomada **f** [toomada] socket; plug; power point

tomada para a máquina de barbear [makina di barb-yar] shaving point

tomar [toomar] to take

o que vai tomar? [oo ki vi] what'll you have?

tomar antes de se deitar to be taken before going to bed

tomar a seguir às refeições to be taken after meals

tomar banho [ban-yoo] to have a bath

tomar banho de sol to sunbathe

tomar conta de [kohnta] to look after, to take care of

tomar em jejum take on an empty stomach

tomar ... vezes ao dia to be taken ... times a day

tome lá [tohm] there you are

tônico **m** [tonikoo] toner

tonturas: sinto tonturas [seentoo tontoorash] I feel dizzy

topo: no topo de ... [tohpoo di] at the top of ...

toque (a campanha) ring (the bell)

torcer [toorsayr] to sprain; to twist

tomar-se [toornarsi] to become

torneira **f** [toornayra] tap, faucet

tornozelo **m** [toornoozayloo] ankle

torre **f** [tohrr] tower

tosse **f** [tos] cough

tossir [tooseer] to cough

tostão coin worth one tenth of an escudo

totalmente [tootalmaynt] totally; altogether

touca de banho **f** [tohka di ban-yoo] bathing cap

tourada **f** [tohrada] bullfight

toureiro **m** [tohrayroo] bullfighter

touro **m** [tohroo] bull

tóxico [toksikoo] toxic, poisonous

trabalhar [trabal-yar] to work

trabalho **m** [trabal-yoo] work

tradição **f** [tradisowng] tradition

tradicional [tradis-yoonal] traditional

tradução **f** [tradoosowng] translation

tradutor **m** [tradooohr],

tradutora **f** [tradooohra] translator

traduzir [tradoozer] to translate

tragédia **f** [traJehd-ya] disaster

trajecto **m** [traJehtoo] route

trancar [trankar] to lock

tranquilo [trankweeloo] peaceful

transferência **f** [transfirayns-ya] transfer

trânsito **m** [tranzitoo] traffic



trânsito condicionado **traffic congestion**  
 trânsito fechado **road blocked**  
 trânsito nos dois sentidos **two-way traffic**  
 trânsito proibido **no thoroughfare, no entry**  
 transmissão **f** [tranʒmisowng] **transmission**  
 traseiro **(m)** [trazayroo] **bottom (of person); back**  
 traumatismo **m** [trowmateeʒmoo] **concussion**  
 travão **m** [travowng] **brake**  
 travão de mão [di mowng] **handbrake**  
 travar **to brake**  
 travel-cheque **m** [shehk] **traveller's cheque**  
 travessa **f** [travehsa] **tray**  
 travessia **f** [travisee-a] **crossing**  
 trazer [trazayr] **to bring**  
 trazer de volta [di] **to bring back**  
 três [traysh] **three**  
 trespassa-se **premises for sale**  
 treze [trayz] **thirteen**  
 trezentas [trizayntash],  
 trezentos [trizayntoosh] **three hundred**  
 tribunal **m** [triboona] **court**  
 tricotar [trikootar] **to knit**  
 trinta [treenta] **thirty**  
 tripulação **f** [tripoolasowng] **crew**  
 triste [treesht] **sad**  
 trocar [trookar] **to change (money)**  
 troco **m** [trohkoo] **change (money)**

trombose **f** [tromboz] **thrombosis**  
 trombose cerebral [siribral] **stroke**  
 trovão **m** [troovowng] **thunder**  
 trovoada **f** [troovwada] **thunder**  
 tu [too] **you**  
 tua [too-a], tuas [too-ash] **your; yours**  
 tubo de escape **m** [tooboo dishkap] **exhaust pipe**  
 tudo [toodoo] **everything**  
 é tudo [eh] **that's all**  
 tudo bem! [bayng] **no problem!**  
 tudo bem? **how are you?**  
 tudo incluído **all-inclusive**  
 túnel **m** [toonil] **tunnel**  
 turismo **m** [tooreeʒmoo] **tourist information office**  
 turista **m/f** [tooreeshta] **tourist**

## U

UE [oo eh] **EU**  
 úlcera **f** [oolsira] **ulcer**  
 último **m** [ooltimoo] **last, latest**  
 ultrapassar [ooltrapasar] **to overtake, to pass**  
 um [oong], uma [ooma] **a, an; one**  
 umas [oomash] **some**  
 uma vez [ooma vaysh] **once**  
 unha **f** [oon-ya] **ingernail**  
 União Europeia **f** [ooni-owng ay-ooroopay-a] **European Union**  
 unicamente para adultos **for adults only**  
 universidade **f** [oonivirsidad]

university  
 uns [oonsh] some  
 urgência **f** [oorJayns-ya]  
 casualty, emergencies  
 urgente [oorJaynt] urgent  
 usar [oozar] to use  
 uso **m** [oozoo] use  
 uso externo for external use  
 only  
 utensílios de cozinha **mpl**  
 [ootaynseel-yoosh di koozeen-ya]  
 cooking utensils  
 útil [ootil] useful

## V

vaca **f** cow  
 vacina **f** [vaseena] vaccine  
 vacinação **f** [vasinasowng]  
 vaccination  
 vagão **m** [vagowng] carriage  
 (on train)  
 vagão restaurante [rishtowrant]  
 dining car  
 vai he/she/it goes; you go  
 vais [vish] you go  
 vale **m** [val] valley  
 vale postal internacional  
 international money order  
 validação de bilhetes punch  
 your ticket here  
 válido [validoo] valid  
 válido até ... valid until ...  
 valioso [val-yohzoo] valuable  
 valor **m** [valohr] value  
 válvula **f** [valvoola] valve  
 vamos [vamoosh] we go  
 vamos! let's go!

vão [vowng] you/they go  
 varanda **f** balcony  
 varicela **f** [varisehla] chickenpox  
 vários [var-yoosh] several  
 vá-se embora! [vasi aymbora]  
 go away!  
 vassoura **f** [vasohra] broom  
 vazio [vazee-oo] empty  
 vedação **f** [vidasowng] fence  
 vedado ao trânsito no  
 thoroughfare  
 vegetariana (**f**) [vijitar-yana],  
 vegetariano (**m**) [vijitar-yanoo]  
 vegetarian  
 veículo **m** [vi-eeekooloo] vehicle  
 veículos longos long vehicles  
 veículos pesados heavy  
 vehicles  
 veio [vay-oo] he/she/it came,  
 he/she/it has come; you  
 came, you have come  
 vela **f** [vehla] spark plug; sail;  
 candle  
 velejar [viliJar] to sail; sailing  
 velho [vehl-yoo] old  
 velocidade **f** [viloosidad] speed  
 velocidade máxima ... km/h  
 maximum speed ... km/h  
 velocímetro **m** [vilooseemitroo]  
 speedometer  
 vem [vayng] he/she/it comes;  
 you come  
 vêm you/they come  
 venda **f** [vaynda] sale  
 à venda [vaynda] for sale  
 vendedor de jornais [di Jorñish]  
 newsagent, news vendor  
 vendem-se [vayndaynsi] for sale  
 vender [vayndayr] to sell

vende-se [vayndi-si] for sale  
 veneno **m** [vinaynoo] poison  
 venenoso [vininohzoo]  
 poisonous  
 venho [vayn-yoo] I come  
 vens [vaynsh] you come  
 vento **m** [vayntoo] wind  
 ventoinha **f** [vayntween-ya] fan  
 (electrical)  
 ver [vayr] to look; to have a  
 look; to see  
 Verão **m** [virowng] summer  
 verdade **f** [virdad] truth  
 de verdade? [di] really?  
 verdadeiro [virdadayroo] real;  
 true  
 verde [vayrd] green  
 vergas **fpl** [vayrgash] wicker  
 goods  
 verificar [virifikar] to check  
 vermelho [virmayl-yoo] red  
 verniz de unhas **m** [virneeJ doon-  
 yash] nail varnish  
 vespa **f** [vayshpa] wasp  
 Véspera de Natal **f** [vehshpira di]  
 Christmas Eve  
 véspera do dia de Ano Novo  
 [vehshpira doo dee-a danoo  
 nohvoo] New Year's Eve  
 vestiário **m** [visht-yar-yoo]  
 cloakroom, checkroom  
 vestido **m** [vishteedoo] dress  
 vestir [vishteer] to dress  
 vestir-se [vishteesi] to get  
 dressed  
 veterinário **m** [vitirinar-yoo] vet  
 vez **f** [vaysh] time  
 a próxima vez [prosima] next  
 time

a última vez [ooltima] last time  
 esta vez [ehshta] this time  
 às vezes [aJ vayzish]  
 sometimes  
 em vez [ayng] instead  
 em vez de ... [di] instead  
 of ...  
 via (**f**) [vee-a] via; lane  
 via aérea: por via aérea by  
 airmail  
 viagem **f** [v-yaJayng] journey  
 viagem de negócios [di nigos-  
 yoosh] business trip  
 via intravenosa intravenously  
 viajar [v-yaJar] to travel  
 via oral to be taken orally  
 via rápida dual carriageway,  
 divided highway  
 via rectal per rectum  
 via superfície surface mail  
 vida **f** [veeda] life  
 videogravador **m** [veed-  
 yoogravadohr] video recorder  
 vidraria **f** [vidraree-a] glazier's  
 vidro **m** [veedroo] glass  
 viela **f** [v-yehla] lane  
 viemos [v-yaymoosh] we came,  
 we have come  
 vieram [v-yehrowng] you/they  
 came, you/they have come  
 vieste [v-yehsht] you came, you  
 have come  
 vim [veeng] I came, I have  
 come  
 vimos [veemoosh] we come;  
 we saw  
 vindima **f** [vindeema] grape  
 harvest  
 vindo [veendoo] come

vinha **f** [veen-ya] vineyard  
 vinte [veent] twenty  
 vinte e um [veenti-oong] twenty-one  
 viola **f** [v-yola] traditional Portuguese guitar  
 violação **f** [v-yoolasowng] rape  
 vir [veer] to come  
 virar [veerar] to turn; to turn off  
 vir de carro [veer di karroo] to drive  
 vire à esquerda/direita [veer-ya shkayrda/dirayta] turn left/right  
 vírgula **f** [veergoola] comma; decimal point  
 visita **f** [vizeeta] visit  
 visita guiada [vizeeta gee-ada] tour  
 visitar [vizitar] to visit  
 visor **m** [vizohr] viewfinder  
 vista **f** [veeshta] view  
 visto (**m**) [veeshtoo] visa; seen  
 visto que [veeshtoo ki] since  
 viu [vee-oo] you have seen  
 viúva **f** [v-yoova] widow  
 viúvo **m** [v-yoovoo] widower  
 vivenda **f** [vivaynda] villa  
 viver [vivayr] to live  
 vivo [veevoo] bright; alive  
 vizinha **f** [vizeen-ya], vizinho **m** [vizeen-yoo] neighbour  
 voar [v-war] to fly  
 você [vosay] you  
 você primeiro [primayroo] after you  
 vocês [vosaysh] you  
 de vocês [di] your; yours  
 volante **m** [voolant] steering wheel

com volante à direita [kong] right-hand drive  
 volta: por volta de ... [poor] about ..., approximately ...  
 voltar to go back, to get back, to come back, to return  
 voltar a telefonar [voltar a telefoonar] to ring back  
 volto já [voltoo ja] back in a minute  
 vomitar [voomitár] to be sick, to vomit  
 voo **m** [voh-oo] flight  
 voo de ligação [di ligasowng] connecting flight  
 voo directo [direhtoo] direct flight  
 voo doméstico [doomehshtikoo] domestic flight  
 voo fretado [fritadoo] charter flight  
 voo regular [rigoolar] scheduled flight  
 vou [voh] I go  
 voz **f** [vosh] voice  
 vulgar [voolgar] ordinary

## X

xadrez **m** [shadraysh] chess  
 xarope **m** [sharop] cough medicine; cordial

## Z

zangado [zangadoo] angry; mad

zona azul **f** [zohnazool] parking  
permit zone

zona de banhos swimming  
area under the surveillance of  
lifeguards

zona para peões pedestrian  
precinct

zona perigosa danger zone





**Menu  
Reader:  
Food**

## Essential Terms

bread o pão [powng]

butter a manteiga [mantayga]

cup a chávena [shavena]

dessert a sobremesa [sobrimayza]

fish o peixe [pay-ish]

fork o garfo [garfoo]

glass o copo [kopoo]

knife a faca

main course o prato principal [pratoo prinsipal]

meat a carne [karn]

menu a ementa [emaynta]

pepper a pimenta [pimaynta]

plate o prato [pratoo]

salad a salada

salt o sal

set menu a ementa fixa [emaynta feeksa]

soup a sopa [sohpa]

spoon a colher [kool-yehr]

starter a entrada [ayntrada]

table a mesa [mayza]

another ..., please outro/outra ..., por favor [ohtroo – poor favohr]

excuse me! (to call waiter/waitress) se faz favor! [si fash]

could I have the bill, please? pode-me dar a conta, por favor?

[pod-mi – poor favohr]



abóbora [aboboora] pumpkin  
 acepipes [asipeepish] hors  
 d'œuvres  
 açorda de alho [asohrda dal-  
 yoo] thick soup of bread and  
 garlic  
 açorda de mariscos [di  
 mareeshkoosh] thick soup of  
 bread and shellfish  
 açorda de miolos [m-yoloosh]  
 thick soup of bread and  
 brains  
 açúcar [asookar] sugar  
 agriões [agr-yoyngsh] watercress  
 aipo [iipo] celery  
 alcachofra [alkashohfra]  
 artichoke  
 alface [alfas] lettuce  
 alheira [al-yayra] garlic sausage  
 alho [al-yoo] garlic  
 alho francês [fransaysh] leek  
 à lista [leeshta] à la carte  
 almoço [almohsoo] lunch  
 almôndegas [almohndigash]  
 meatballs  
 alperces [alpehrsish] apricots  
 amêijoas [amayjwash] clams  
 amêijoas à Bulhão Pato  
 [amayjwaza bool-yowng patoo]  
 clams cooked with fresh  
 coriander, garlic and olive oil  
 amêijoas na cataplana  
 [amayjwash] clams, ham,  
 sausages, onions, parsley,  
 chillies and olive oil  
 cooked slowly in a covered  
 pan  
 ameixa [amaysha] plum  
 ameixas de Elvas [dehlvash]

dried plums from Elvas  
 ameixas secas [saykas] prunes  
 amêndoas [amayndwash]  
 almonds  
 amendoins [amayndweensh]  
 peanuts  
 à moda de ... [di] ...-style  
 amoras [amorash] blackberries  
 ananás [ananash] pineapple  
 anchovas [anshohvash]  
 anchovies  
 anho à moda do Minho [an-  
 yoo a moda doo meen-yoo] roast  
 lamb served with rice  
 aniz [aneesh] aniseed  
 anona [anohna] custard apple  
 ao natural [ow natooral] plain  
 ao ponto [pohntoo] medium-  
 rare  
 arroz [arohsh] rice  
 arroz árabe [arohz arab] fried  
 rice with nuts and dried fruit  
 arroz à valenciana [valayns-yana]  
 rice with chicken, pork and  
 seafood  
 arroz branco [arohj brankoo]  
 plain rice  
 arroz de cabidela [di kabidehla]  
 rice cooked in birds' blood  
 arroz de frango [frangoo] rice  
 with chicken  
 arroz de funcho [foonshoo] rice  
 with fennel  
 arroz de mariscos [mareesh-  
 koosh] a soupy dish of rice  
 with mixed seafood  
 arroz de pato [patoo] rice with  
 duck  
 arroz de polvo [pohlvoo] rice

with octopus  
 arroz doce [dohs] sweet rice  
 dessert  
 asa [aza] wing  
 assado [asadoo] roasted  
 atum [atoong] tuna  
 atum assado [asadoo] baked  
 tuna  
 avelãs [avilangsh] hazelnuts  
 aves [avish] poultry  
 azeitão [azaytoong] full fat soft  
 goat's cheese  
 azeite [azayt] olive oil  
 azeitonas [azaytohnash] olives  
 azeitonas com pimentos [kong  
 pimayntoosh] olives stuffed  
 with pimentos  
 azeitonas recheadas [rish-  
 yadash] stuffed olives

bacalhau [bakal-yow] dried  
 salted cod  
 bacalhau à Brás [brash] dried  
 cod with egg and potatoes  
 bacalhau à Gomes de Sá  
 [gohmsh di] dried cod fried  
 with onions, boiled eggs,  
 potatoes and black olives  
 bacalhau assado [asadoo] roast  
 dried cod  
 bacalhau à Zé do Pipo [zeh doo  
 peepoo] dried cod with egg  
 sauce  
 bacalhau com natas [kong  
 natash] dried cod with cream  
 bacalhau dourado [dohradoo]  
 dried cod baked in the oven  
 bacalhau grelhado [gril-yadoo]  
 grilled dried cod

bacalhau na brasa [braza]  
 barbecued dried cod  
 bacalhau na cataplana dried  
 cod, onion, tomato, ham,  
 coriander, prawns and  
 cockles cooked slowly in a  
 covered pan  
 banana flambée [flambay]  
 flambéed banana  
 batata assada [batatasada]  
 baked potato  
 batata murro [mooroo] small  
 baked potato  
 batata palha [pal-ya] French  
 fries  
 batatas [batatash] potatoes  
 batatas cozidas [koozeedash]  
 boiled potatoes  
 batatas fritas [freetash] chips,  
 French fries  
 batatas salteadas [salt-yadash]  
 sautéed potatoes  
 baunilha [bowneel-ya] vanilla  
 bavoise [bavarwaz] dessert  
 made from egg whites and  
 cream  
 bem passado [bayng pasado]  
 well-done  
 berbigão [birbeegowng] shellfish  
 similar to mussels  
 berinjela [bireen-ehla]  
 aubergine, eggplant  
 besugos [bizoogooosh] sea bream  
 beterraba [biterraba] beetroot  
 bifanas [beefanash] pork slice in  
 a bread roll  
 bife [beef] steak  
 bife à cortador [koortadohr]  
 thick tender steak

bife à portuguesa [poortoogayza]  
steak with mustard sauce and  
a fried egg

bife de alcatra [dalkatra] rump  
steak

bife de atum [datoong] tuna  
steak

bife de javali [di Javalee] wild  
boar steak

bife de pojadouro [pooJadohroo]  
type of beefsteak

bife de vaca [vaka] steak

bife de vaca com ovo a cavalo  
[kong ohvoo a kavaloo] steak  
with an egg on top

bife grelhado [gril-yadoo] grilled  
steak

bife tártaro [tartaroo] steak  
tartare

bifes de cebolada [beefsh di  
siboolada] thin slices of steak  
with onions

bifinhos de porco [beefeen-yooJ  
di pohrkoo] small slices of pork

bifinhos na brasa [braza] small  
slices of barbecued beef

bolacha [boolasha] biscuit,  
cookie

bola de carne [di karn] meatball

bolo [bohloo] cake

bolo de anjo [danJoo] angel  
cake

bolo de chocolate [shookoolat]  
chocolate cake

bolo de nozes [nozish] walnut  
cake

bolo inglês [inglaysh] sponge  
cake with dried fruit

bolo Rei [ray] ring-shaped cake

(eaten at Christmas)

bolos e bolachas [bohlooz ee  
boolashash] cakes and biscuits/  
cookies

bomba de creme [bohmba di  
kraym] cream puff

borrego [boorraygoo] lamb

brioche [br-yosh] slightly sweet  
round bun

broa [broh-a] maize/corn bread  
or rye bread

broas [broh-ash] small maize/  
corn cakes (eaten at Christmas)

cabeça de pescada cozida  
[kabaysa di pishkada koozeeda]  
boiled head of hake

cabreiro [kabrayroo] goat's  
cheese

cabrito [kabreetoo] kid

cabrito assado [asadoo] roast  
kid

caça [kasa] game

cachola frita [kashola freeta]  
fried pig's heart and liver

cachorro [kashohrroo] hot dog

caldeirada [kaldayrada] fish stew

caldo [kaldoo] broth

caldo de aves [davish] poultry  
soup

caldo de carne [di karn] meat  
soup

caldo verde [vayrd] cabbage  
soup

camarões [kamaroyngsh] prawns

canela [kanehla] cinammon

canja de galinha [kanJa di galeen-  
ya] chicken soup

caracóis [karakoysh] snails

caranguejo [karangayJoo] crab  
 carapau [karapow] mackerel  
 carapaus de escabeche [karapowJ dishkabeesh] marinated mackerel  
 carapaus fritos [karapowsh frettoosh] fried mackerel  
 caril [kareel] curry  
 carne [kam] meat  
 carne à jardineira [Jardinayra] meat and vegetable stew  
 carne de cabrito [di kabreetoo] kid  
 carne de porco [di pohrkoo] pork  
 carne de porco com amêijoas [kong amayJwash] pork with clams  
 carne de vaca [vaka] beef  
 carne de vaca assada roast beef  
 carne de vaca guisada [geezada] stewed meat  
 carne estufada [shtoofada] stewed meat  
 carneiro [karnayroo] mutton  
 carneiro assado [asadoo] roast mutton  
 carne picada [pikada] minced meat  
 carnes [karnish] meats  
 carnes frias [free-ash] selection of cold meats  
 caseiro [kazayroo] home-made  
 castanhas [kashtan-yash] chestnuts  
 cebola [sibohla] onion  
 cenoura [sinohra] carrot

cerejas [sirayJash] cherries  
 chanfana de porco [shanfana di pohrkoo] pork casserole  
 chantilly [shantilee] whipped cream  
 charlottes [sharlotsh] biscuits/cookies with fruit and cream  
 cherne [shehm] sea bream  
 chocos [shohkoosh] cuttlefish  
 chouriço [shooreesoo] spiced sausage  
 choux [shoo] cake made with choux pastry  
 churros [shoorrosh] long thin fritters  
 civet de lebre [seevay di lehbr] jugged hare  
 cocktail de camarão [koktehl di kamarowng] prawn cocktail  
 codorniz [koodoorneesh] quail  
 codonizes fritas [koodoorneesish fretash] fried quail  
 coelho [kwayl-yoo] rabbit  
 coelho à caçadora [kasadohra] rabbit casserole with rice  
 coelho de escabeche [dishkabeesh] marinated rabbit  
 coelho de fricassé [frikasay] rabbit fricasse  
 coelho frito [freetoo] fried rabbit  
 coêntros [kwayntroosh] coriander  
 cogumelos [kogoomehloosh] mushrooms  
 cogumelos com alho [kong al-yoo] mushrooms with garlic  
 comida congelada [koomeeda konJilada] frozen food

comidas [koo**meed**dash] meals  
 compota **stewed fruit**  
 compota de laranja [di laranJa] **marmalade**  
 conquilhas [kon**keel**-yash] baby clams  
 consomme [konsoom**ay**] **consommé, clear meat soup**  
 coração [koo**rasow**ng] **heart**  
 corações de alcachofra [koo**rasoy**ngsh dalkash**oh**fira] **artichoke hearts**  
 corvina [koo**rveena**] **large saltwater fish**  
 costela [koo**shteh**la] **rib**  
 costeleta [koo**shtilay**ta] **chop**  
 costeletas de carneiro [koo**shtilay**taJ di karn**ay**roo] **lamb chops**  
 costeletas de porco [di **po**hrkoo] **pork chops**  
 costeletas fritas [f**ree**tash] **fried chops**  
 costeletas grelhadas [gril-**yad**ash] **grilled chops**  
 courgettes com creme no forno [koo**rJeh**tsh kong kraym noo **fo**hrnoo] **baked courgettes/zucchini served with cream**  
 courgettes fritas [f**ree**tash] **fried courgettes/zucchini**  
 couve [k**ohv**] **cabbage**  
 couve branca com vinagre [kong **vinagr**] **white cabbage with vinegar**  
 couve-flor [k**ohv** flohr] **cauliflower**  
 couve-flor com molho branco no forno [kong **ohl**-yoo brankoo

noo **fo**hrnoo] **cauliflower in white sauce**  
 couve-flor com natas [n**atash**] **cauliflower with cream**  
 couve roxa [r**oh**sha] **red cabbage**  
 couvert **cover charge**  
 couves de bruxelas [k**ohv**sh di broos**eh**lash] **Brussels sprouts**  
 couves de bruxelas com natas [kong **natash**] **Brussels sprouts with cream**  
 couves de bruxelas salteadas [salt-**yad**ash] **sautéed Brussels sprouts**  
 couves guisadas com salsichas [g**eezad**ash kong sals**ee**shash] **stewed cabbage with sausage**  
 cozido [koo**zeed**oo] **boiled; stewed; poached; cooked (either in a sauce or with olive oil); stew**  
 cozido à portuguesa [po**ortoogay**za] **stew made from chicken, sausage, rice, potatoes and vegetables**  
 creme de cogumelos [kraym di k**ogoo**me**h**loosh] **cream of mushroom soup**  
 creme de mariscos [m**areesh**koosh] **cream of shellfish soup**  
 crepe de camarão [k**reh**p di kamar**ow**ng] **prawn crêpe**  
 crepe de carne [k**arn**] **meat crêpe**  
 crepe de cogumelos

【kogoomehlloosh】 mushroom  
crêpe

crepe de espinafres

【dishpinafrihsh】 spinach crêpe

crepe de legumes 【ligoomish】  
vegetable crêpe

crepe de pescada 【pishkada】  
hake crêpe

crepes 【krehpish】 crêpes,  
pancakes

cru/crua 【kroo/kroo-a】 raw

damasco 【damashkoo】 apricot

dobrada 【doobrada】 tripe with  
chickpeas

doce 【dohs】 jam; any sweet  
dish or dessert

doce de amêndoas

【damayndwash】 almond dessert

doce de ovos 【dovoosh】 type of  
egg custard

doces regionais regional  
desserts

dose 【doz】 portion

dose para crianças 【kr-yansash】  
children's portion

dourada 【dohrada】 dory  
(saltwater fish); browned,  
golden brown

dourado 【dohrado】 browned,  
golden brown

éclair de café 【ayklehr dih kafeh】  
coffee éclair

éclair de chantilly 【shantilee】  
whipped cream éclair

éclair de chocolate 【shookoolat】  
chocolate éclair

eirozes 【ayrozish】 eels

ementa 【emaynta】 menu

ementa fixa 【feeksa】 set menu

ementa turística 【tooreeshtika】  
set menu

empada pie

empadão de carne 【aympadowng  
di karn】 large meat pie

empadão de peixe 【paysh】 large  
fish pie

encharcada 【aynsharkada】

dessert made from almonds  
and eggs

enguias 【ayngee-ash】 eels

enguias fritas 【freetash】 fried  
eels

ensopado de ... 【aynsoopadoo di】  
... stew

ensopado de borrego

【boorraygoo】 lamb stew

ensopado de enguias 【dayngee-  
ash】 eel stew

entradas 【ayntrardash】 starters,  
appetizers

entrecosto 【ayntrikohshtoo】  
entrecôte

entrecosto com amêijoas 【kong  
amayjwash】 entrecôte with  
clams

entrecosto frito 【freetoo】 fried  
entrecôte

ervas 【ehrvash】 herbs

ervilhas 【irveel-yash】 peas

ervilhas de manteiga 【di  
mantayga】 peas in butter

ervilhas reboçadas 【riboosadash】  
peas in butter with bacon

escalope ao Madeira 【shkalop  
ow madayra】 escalope in  
Madeira wine

- escalope de carneiro [di karnayroo] mutton escalope  
 escalope de porco [pohrkoo] pork escalope  
 escalope panado [panadoo] breaded escalope  
 espadarte [shpadart] scabbard fish  
 espagete à bolonhesa [shpageht a booloon-yayza] spaghetti bolognese  
 espargos [shpargoosh] asparagus  
 esparregado [shparrigadoo] stew made from chopped green vegetables  
 especiaria [shpis-yaree-a] spice  
 espetada de leitão [shpitada di laytong] sucking pig kebab  
 espetada de rins [reensh] kidney kebab  
 espetada de vitela [vitehla] veal kebab  
 espetada mista [meeshta] mixed kebab  
 espinafre [shpinafr] spinach  
 espinafres gratinados [shpinafrish gratinadoosh] spinach with cheese sauce browned under the grill  
 espinafres salteados [salt-yadoosh] spinach sautéed in butter  
 estragão [shtragowng] tarragon  
 estufado [shtoofadoo] stewed
- faisão [fizowng] pheasant  
 farinha [fareen-ya] flour
- farófias [farof-yash] cream puff with filling made from egg whites, sugar and cinammon  
 farturas [fartoorash] long thin fritters  
 fatia [fatee-a] slice  
 fatias recheadas [fatee-ash rish-yadash] slices of bread with fried minced meat  
 favas [favash] broad beans  
 febras de porco [faybra di pohrkoo] thin slices of pork  
 feijão [fayJowng] beans  
 feijoada [fayJwada] bean and meat stew  
 feijões [fayJoyngsh] beans  
 feijões verdes [vayrdish] French beans  
 fiambre [f-yambr] ham  
 fiambre caramelizado [karamileezadoo] glazed ham  
 figado [feegadoo] liver  
 figos [feegoosh] figs  
 figos moscatel [mooshkateh] moscatel figs  
 figos secos [saykoosh] dried figs  
 filete [feeleht] fillet  
 filete de bife com foie gras [di beef kong fwa gra] beef fillet with foie gras  
 filhoses [feel-yozish] sugary buns  
 folhado de carne [fool-yadoo di karn] meat in pastry  
 folhado de salsicha [salseesha] sausage roll  
 fondue de carne [fondoo di karn] meat fondue

fondue de chocolate  
[shookoolat] chocolate fondue

fondue de queijo [kayJoo]  
cheese fondue

framboesa [frambwayza]  
raspberry

frango [frangoo] chicken

frango assado [frangwasadoo]  
roast chicken

frango na púcara [pookara]  
chicken casserole with Port  
and almonds

frango no churrasco [noo  
shoorrashkoo] barbecued  
chicken

frango no espeto [nooshpaytoo]  
spit-roasted chicken

frito [freetoo] fried

frito de ... [di] fritter (usually filled  
with fruit)

fruta [froota] fruit

fruta da época [ehpooka]  
seasonal fruit

fumado [foomadoo] smoked

funcho [foonshoo] fennel

galantine de carne [galanteen di  
karn] cold meat roll

galantine de coelho [di kwayl-  
yoo] cold rabbit roll

galantine de galinha [galeen-ya]  
cold chicken roll

galantine de vegetais [viJitish]  
cold vegetable roll

galinha [galeen-ya] chicken

galinha de África [dafreeka]  
guinea fowl

galinha de fricassé [di frikasay]  
chicken fricassée

gambas [gambash] prawns

gambas grelhadas [gril-yadash]  
grilled prawns

ganso [gansoo] goose

garoupa [garohpa] fish similar  
to bream

gaspacho [gaspashoo] chilled  
vegetable soup

gelado [Jiladoo] ice cream

gelado de baunilha [di bowneel-  
ya] vanilla ice cream

gelado de frutas [frootash] fruit  
ice cream

geleia [Jilay-a] preserve

gingibre [JaynJeebr] ginger

gordura [goordoora] fat

grão [growng] chickpeas

grelhado [gril-yadoo] grilled

groselhas [groozehl-yash]  
redcurrants

guisado [geezadoo] stewed

hamburguer com batatas fritas

[amboorgir kong batatash fretash]  
hamburger and chips/French  
fries

hamburguer com ovo [ohvoo]  
hamburger with an egg

hamburguer no pão [noo powng]  
hamburger in a roll

hortaliças [ortaleesash] green  
vegetables

hortelã [ortilang] mint

iogurte [yoogoort] yoghurt

iscas fritas com batatas  
[eeshkash fretash kong batatash]  
dish of fried liver and boiled  
potatoes



jantar [Jan'tar] evening meal,  
dinner; supper

jardineira [Jardin'ayra] mixed  
vegetables

lagosta [lagoh'shta] lobster

lagosta à Americana [amirikana]  
lobster with tomato and  
onions

lagosta thermidor [tirmeedohr]  
lobster thermidor

lagostim [lagoosht'eeng]  
saltwater crayfish

lampreia [lampray-a] lamprey

lampreia à moda do Minho [doo  
meen-yoo] marinated lamprey  
and rice, both cooked in  
the juices and blood of the  
lamprey

lampreia de ovos [dovoosh]  
dessert made from eggs  
and sugar in the shape of a  
lamprey

lanche [lansh] afternoon tea

laranja [laranja] orange

lasanha [lasan-ya] lasagne

legumes [ligoomish] vegetables

leitão assado [layto'wng asadoo]  
roast sucking pig

leitão da Bairrada [da b'irrada]  
sucking pig from Bairrada

leite [layt] milk

leite creme [kraym] light  
custard flavoured with  
cinammon

limão [limow'ng] lemon

língua [leengwa] tongue

língua de porco [di pohr'koo]  
pig's tongue

língua de vaca [vaka] ox  
tongue

linguado [lingwadoo] sole

linguado à meunière [moon-  
yehr] sole dipped in flour and  
fried in butter

linguado frito [freetoo] fried sole

linguado grelhado [gril-yadoo]  
grilled sole

linguado no forno [noo fohr'noo]  
baked sole

lista de preços [leeshta di  
prays'oosh] price list

lombo [loh'mboo] loin

lombo de porco [di pohr'koo]  
loin of pork

lombo de vaca [vaka] sirloin

louro [loh'roo] bay leaf

lulas [loolash] squid

lulas com natas [kong natash]  
stewed squid with cream

lulas fritas [freetash] fried  
squid

lulas guisadas [geezadash]  
stewed squid

lulas recheadas [rish-yadash]  
stuffed squid

maçã [masang] apple

maçã assada baked apple

macedónia de frutas [masidon-  
ya di frootash] fruit cocktail

maionese [mī-oonehz]  
mayonnaise

maionese de alho [dal-yoo]  
garlic mayonnaise

mal passado [pasadoo] rare

manjeriço [manjirikow'ng] basil

manteiga [mantayga] butter

manteiga de anchova [danshohva] anchovy butter  
 manteiga queimada [kaymada] butter sauce for fish  
 margarina [margareena] margarine  
 marinada marinade  
 mariscos [mareeshkoosh] shellfish  
 marmelada [marmilada] quince jam  
 marmelos [marmehloosh] quinces  
 marmelos assados [marmehlooz asadoosh] roast quinces  
 massa pasta  
 massa de fartos [di fartoosh] choux pastry  
 meia desfeita [may-a dishfayta] boiled dried cod, potatoes, chickpeas and olive oil  
 meia dose [doz] half portion  
 mel [mehl] honey  
 melancia [milanse-a] watermelon  
 melão [milowng] melon  
 melão com presunto [kong prizootoo] melon with ham  
 meloa com vinho do Porto/ Madeira [miloh-a kong veen-yoo doo pohrtoo/madayra] small melon with Port or Madeira wine poured over it  
 melocotão [milookootowng] peach  
 merenda [miraynda] tea; snack  
 merengue [mirang] meringue  
 mexilhões [mishil-yoyngsh] mussels

migas à Alentejana [meegaz a alayntijana] thick bread soup  
 mil folhas [meel fohl-yash] millefeuille, custard slice, (US) napoleon  
 miolos [m-yoloosh] brains  
 miolos com ovos [kong ovoosh] brains with eggs  
 miscalros [meeshkaroosh] mushrooms  
 moleja [moolayja] soup made from pig's blood  
 molho [mohl-yoo] sauce  
 molho à Espanhola [shpan-yola] spicy onion and garlic sauce  
 molho ao Madeira [ow madayra] Madeira wine sauce  
 molho bearnaise [bayrnehz] béarnaise sauce  
 molho béchamel [bayshamehl] béchamel sauce, white sauce  
 molho branco [brankoo] white sauce  
 molho holandês [olandaysh] hollandaise sauce  
 molho mornay cheese sauce  
 molho mousseline [moosileen] hollandaise sauce with cream  
 molho tártaro [tartaroo] tartare sauce  
 molho veloutée [vilootay] white sauce made from cream and egg yolks  
 morangos [moorangoosh] strawberries  
 morangos com chantilly [kong shantilee] strawberries and whipped cream

morcela [moorsehla] black  
 pudding, blood sausage  
 mostarda [mooshtarda] mustard  
 mousse de chocolate [moos di  
 shookoolat] chocolate mousse  
 mousse de fiambre [f-yambr]  
 ham mousse  
 mousse de leite condensado  
 [layt kondaynsadoo] mousse  
 made from condensed milk

na brasa [braza] charcoal-  
 grilled  
 napolitanas [napoolitanash] long  
 flat biscuits/cookies  
 natas [natash] cream  
 natas batidas [bateedash]  
 whipped cream  
 nectarina [nektareena] nectarine  
 nêspêras [nayshpirash] loquats  
 (yellow fruit similar to a plum)  
 no churrasco [noo shoorrashkoo]  
 barbecued  
 no espeto [nooshpaytoo] spit-  
 roasted  
 no forno [fohrno] baked  
 nozes [nozish] walnuts  
 noz moscada [noJ mooshkada]  
 nutmeg

óleo [ol-yoo] oil  
 omeleta [omilayta] omelette  
 omeleta com ervas [kong  
 ehrvash] vegetable omelette  
 omeleta de cogumelos [di  
 kogoomehloosh] mushroom  
 omelette  
 omeleta de fiambre [f-yambr]  
 ham omelette

omeleta de queijo [kayJoo]  
 cheese omelette  
 omelete [omilayt] omelette  
 orelha de porco de vinaigrette  
 [orayl-ya di pohrkoo di vinagreh]  
 pig's ear in vinaigrette  
 dressing  
 ostras [ohshtrash] oysters  
 ovo [ohvoo] egg  
 ovo com maionese [kong mī-  
 oonehz] egg mayonnaise  
 ovo cozido [koozeedoo] hard-  
 boiled egg  
 ovo em geleia [ayng jilay-a] egg  
 in aspic  
 ovo escalfado [shkalfadoo]  
 poached egg  
 ovo estrelado [shtriladoo] fried  
 egg  
 ovo quente [kaynt] soft-boiled  
 egg  
 ovos mexidos [misheedoosh]  
 scrambled eggs  
 ovos mexidos com tomate  
 [kong toomat] scrambled eggs  
 with tomato  
 ovos verdes [vayrdish] eggs  
 stuffed with a mixture of  
 egg yolks, mayonnaise and  
 parsley

palha de ovos [pal-ya dovoosh]  
 egg pastries  
 panqueca [pankehka] pancake  
 pão [powng] bread  
 pão branco [brankoo] white  
 bread  
 pão de centeio [di sayntay-oo]  
 rye bread

- pão de ló de Alfazeirão [law dalfazay-**rowng**] sponge cake
- pão de ló de Ovar [**dohvar**] sponge cake
- pão de milho [meel-yoo] bread made from maize flour, corn bread
- pão integral [intigral] wholemeal bread
- pão torrado [toorradoo] toasted bread
- pargo [pargoo] sea bream
- pargo assado [pargwasadoo] roast bream
- pargo cozido [koozeedoo] bream cooked in a sauce or with olive oil
- parrilhada [pareel-yada] grilled fish
- passas [pasash] raisins
- pastéis [pashteh-ish] pastries
- pastéis de bacalhau [di bakal-yow] dried cod fishcakes
- pastéis de carne [karn] puff-pastry patties filled with meat
- pastéis de Chaves [shavish] thin dainty puff-pastry patties filled with meat
- pastéis de nata custard tarts
- pastéis de Tentúgal [tayntoogal] filo-pastry patties with an egg yolk and sugar filling, sprinkled with sugar
- pastel [pashteh] cake; pie
- pastelinhos de bacalhau [pashtileen-yoosh di bakal-yow] fishcakes made from dried cod
- pataniscas [pataneeshkash] dried cod fritters
- pataniscas de miolos [di m-yoloosh] brain fritters
- paté de aves [patay davish] pâté made from chicken, duck or goose liver
- paté de coelho [di kwayl-yoo] rabbit pâté
- paté de fígado [feegadoo] liver pâté
- paté de galinha [galeen-ya] chicken pâté
- paté de lebre [lehbr] hare pâté
- pato [patoo] duck
- pato assado [asadoo] roast duck
- pato com laranja [kong laranJa] duck à l'orange
- peixe [paysh] fish
- peixe espada [shpada] swordfish
- peixe espada de escabeche [dishkabehsh] marinated swordfish
- peixinhos da horta [paysheen-yoosh da orta] French bean fritters
- pepino [pipeenoo] cucumber
- pequeno almoço [pikaynoo almoosoo] breakfast
- pequeno almoço continental [kontinayntal] continental breakfast
- pêra [payra] pear
- pêra abacate [abakat] avocado
- pêra bela helena [behlaylayna] pear in chocolate sauce
- percebes [pirsehbish] shellfish similar to barnacles

perdiz [pirdēesh] partridge

perdizes de escabeche

[pirdēezij dishkabēsh]

marinated partridge

perdizes fritas [pirdēezish

freetash] fried partridge

perdizes na púcara [pirdēezij na

pookara] partridge casserole

perna [pehna] leg

perna de carneiro assada [di

karnayroo] roast leg of lamb

perna de carneiro entremeada

[ayntrim-yada] stuffed leg of

lamb

perninhas de rã [pimeen-yash di

rang] frogs' legs

peru [piroo] turkey

peru assado [asadoo] roast

turkey

peru de fricassé [di frikasay]

turkey fricassée

peru recheado [rish-yadoo]

stuffed turkey

pescada [pishkada] hake

pescada cozida [koozeeda] hake

cooked in a sauce or with

olive oil

pescadinhas de rabo na boca

[pishkadeen-yash di raboo na

bohka] fried whiting served

with their tails in their

mouths

pêssego [paysigoo] peach

pêssego careca [karehka]

nectarine

petiscos [piteeshkoosh]

savouries

picante [pikant] hot, spicy

pimenta [pimaynta] pepper

pimenta preta [prayta] black

pepper

pimentos [pimayntoosh]

peppers, capsicums

piperate [peepirat] pepper stew

piri-piri [peeree-peeree]

seasoning made from chillies

and olive oil

polvo [pohlvoo] octopus

porção [poorsowng] portion

porco [pohrkoo] pork

porco à alentejana [alayntijana]

pork cooked with clams

prato [pratoo] dish; course

prato do dia [doo dee-a] today's

special

prato especial da casa [shpisy-

yal da kaza] speciality of the

house

prato principal [prinsipal] main

course

prego [prehgoo] thin slice of

steak in a bread roll

prego no fiambre [noo

f-yambr] steak sandwich with

sliced ham

prego no pão [noo powng] steak

sandwich

prego no prato [pratoo] steak,

usually served with a fried

egg

presunto [prizoontoo] ham

pudim de ovos [pooodeeng

dovoosh] egg pudding

pudim flan [flang] crème

caramel

pudim molotov [molotof]

crème caramel with egg

whites

puré de batata [pooray di]  
mashed potatoes

puré de castanhas [kashtan-  
yash] chestnut purée

p.v. (preço variado) [praysoo var-  
yadoo] price varies

queijadas de Sintra [kayjadaJ  
di seentra] small tarts with a  
filling made from milk, eggs,  
sugar and vanilla

queijo [kayJoo] cheese

queijo curado [kooradoo] dried  
matured hard white cheese

queijo da Ilha [eel-ya] strong  
cheese from the Azores  
flavoured with pepper

queijo da Serra [sehrra] goat's  
cheese from Serra da Estrela

queijo de cabra [di] goat's  
cheese

queijo de ovelha [dovayl-ya]  
sheep's cheese

queijo de Palmela [palmehla]  
small white mild dried cheese

queijo de Serpa [sehrrpa] small  
strong dried goat's cheese

queijo fresco [frayshkoo]  
medium-firm mild cheese

queijos [kayJoosh] cheeses

rabanadas [rabanadash] bread  
dipped in beaten egg and  
fried, then sprinkled with  
sugar and cinammon

raia [ri-a] skate

refeição [rifaysowng] meal

refeição ligeira [lijayra] snack,  
light meal

remoulade [rimoolad] dressing  
with mustard and herbs

requeijão [rikayJowng] curd  
cheese

rillete [ree-eh] potted pork  
meat

rins [reensh] kidneys

rins ao Madeira [reenz ow  
madayra] kidneys cooked in  
Madeira wine

rissóis [riso-ysh] deep-fried  
meat patties

rissol [risol] deep-fried meat  
patty

rissol de camarão [di  
kamarowng] prawn rissole

robalo [roobaloo] rock bass

rojões [rooJoyngsh] cubes of  
pork

rolo de carne [rohloo di karn]  
meat loaf

rosmaninho [rooJmaneen-yoo]  
rosemary

sabayon [saba-yohng] dessert  
made from egg yolks and  
white wine

sal salt

salada salad

salada de agriões [dagr-yoyngsh]  
watercress salad

salada de alface [dalfas] green  
salad

salada de atum [datoong] tuna  
salad

salada de chicória [di shikor-ya]  
chicory salad

salada de frutas [frootash] fruit  
salad

salada de lagosta [lagohshta]  
lobster salad

salada de ovas [dovash] fish  
roe salad

salada de tomate [di toomat]  
tomato salad

salada mista [meeshta] mixed  
salad

salada russa [roosa] Russian  
salad, salad of diced  
vegetables in mayonnaise

salgado [salgadoo] savoury,  
salty

salmão [salmowng] salmon

salmão fumado [foomadoo]  
smoked salmon

salmonete [salmoonayt] red  
mullet

salmonetes grelhados  
[salmoonaytish gril-yadoosh]  
grilled red mullet

salsa parsley

salsicha [salseesha] sausage

salsichas de cocktail [salseesha,  
di koktehl] cocktail sausages

salsichas de peru [piroo]  
turkey sausages

salsichas de porco [pohrkoo]  
pork sausages

salteado [salt-yadoo] sautéed

sandes [sandish] sandwich

sandes de fiambre [di f-yambr]  
ham sandwich

sandes de lombo [lohmboo]  
steak sandwich

sandes de paio [pi-oo] sausage  
sandwich

sandes de presunto [prizoontoo]  
ham sandwich

sandes de queijo [kayJoo]  
cheese sandwich

sandes mista [meeshta] mixed  
sandwich, usually ham and  
cheese

santola spider crab

santola gratinada [gratinada]  
spider crab with cheese sauce  
browned under the grill

sapateira [sapatayra] spider  
crab

sarda mackerel

sardinha [sardeen-ya] sardine

sardinhas assadas [sardeen-yaz  
asadash] roast sardines

selecção de queijos [silehsowng  
di kayJoosh] selection of  
cheeses

sobremesas [sobrimayzash]  
desserts

solha [sohl-ya] flounder

solha assada no forno [noo  
fohrnoo] baked flounder

solha frita [freeta] fried  
flounder

solha recheada [rish-yada]  
stuffed flounder

sonho [sohn-yoo] type of  
doughnut

sopa [sohpa] soup

sopa à alentejana [alayntijana]  
bread soup with a poached  
egg on top

sopa de agriões [dagr-yoyngsh]  
watercress soup

sopa de alho francês [dal-yoo  
fransaysh] leek soup

sopa de camarão [kamarowng]  
prawn soup

- sopa de caranguejo  
[karangayJoo] crab soup
- sopa de cebola gratinada  
[sibohla] French onion soup  
with melted cheese on top
- sopa de cogumelos  
[kogoomehloosh] mushroom  
soup
- sopa de espargos [dishpargoosh]  
asparagus soup
- sopa de feijão verde [fayJowng  
vayrd] green bean soup
- sopa de grão [growng]  
chickpea soup
- sopa de lagosta [lagohshta]  
lobster soup
- sopa de legumes [ligoomish]  
vegetable soup
- sopa de mariscos  
[mareeshkoosh] shellfish soup
- sopa de ostras [dohshtrash]  
oyster soup
- sopa de panela [di panehla]  
egg-based dessert
- sopa de pão e coentros [powng  
ee kwayntroosh] bread and  
coriander soup
- sopa de pedra [pehdra] thick  
vegetable soup
- sopa de peixe [paysh] fish  
soup
- sopa de rabo de boi [raboo di  
boy] oxtail soup
- sopa de tartaruga [tartaroooga]  
turtle soup
- sopa do dia [doo dee-a] soup of  
the day
- sopa dourada [dohrada] egg-  
based dessert
- sopa e cozido [sohpī koozeedoo]  
meat stew
- sopa juliana [sohpa Jool-yana]  
vegetable soup
- sopas [sohpash] soups
- soufflé de camarão [sooflay di  
kamarowng] prawn soufflé
- soufflé de chocolate [shookoolat]  
chocolate soufflé
- soufflé de cogumelos  
[kogoomehloosh] mushroom  
soufflé
- soufflé de espinafres  
[dishpinafrish] spinach soufflé
- soufflé de peixe [paysh] fish  
soufflé
- soufflé de queijo [kayJoo]  
cheese soufflé
- soufflé gelado [Jiladoo] ice-  
cream soufflé
- tarte de amêndoas [tart  
damayndwash] almond tart
- tarte de cogumelos [di  
kogoomehloosh] mushroom  
quiche
- tarte de limão [limowng] lemon  
tart
- tarte de maçã [masang] apple  
tart
- taxa de serviço [tasha di  
sirveesoo] service charge
- tempero da salada [taympayroo  
da salada] salad dressing
- tomar [toomar] fresh soft goat's  
cheese
- tomate [toomat] tomato
- tomates recheados [toomatish  
rish-yadoosh] stuffed tomatoes



tomilho [toomeel-yoo] thyme  
 toranja [tooranJa] grapefruit  
 torrada [toorrada] toast  
 torresmos [toorrayJmoosh] small  
 fried rashers of bacon  
 torta tart  
 torta de maçã [masang] apple  
 pie  
 torta de nozes [di nozish]  
 walnut tart  
 tortilha [toorteel-ya] Spanish-  
 style omelette with potato  
 tosta [toshta] toasted sandwich  
 tosta mista [meeshta] toasted  
 ham and cheese sandwich  
 toucinho do céu [tooseen-yoo  
 doo seh-oo] kind of dessert  
 made from eggs, sugar and  
 almonds  
 tripas [treepash] tripe  
 tripas à moda do Porto  
 [treepaza moda doo pohrtoo]  
 tripe with beans and  
 vegetables  
 trufas de chocolate [troofaJ di  
 shookoolat] chocolate truffles  
 truta [troota] trout  
 truta assada no forno [noo  
 fohrnoo] baked trout  
 truta cozida [koozeeda] trout  
 cooked in a sauce or with  
 olive oil  
 truta frita [freeta] fried trout

uvas [oovash] grapes  
 uvas brancas [oovaj brankash]  
 green grapes  
 uvas moscatel [mooshkatehl]  
 muscatel grapes

uvas pretas [oovaj praytash]  
 black grapes

veado assado [v-yadoo asadoo]  
 roast venison  
 vieiras recheadas [v-yayrash  
 rish-yadash] scallops filled with  
 seafood  
 vinagre [vinagr] vinegar  
 vinagre de estragão  
 [dishtragowng] tarragon  
 vinegar  
 vitela [vitehla] veal





**Menu  
Reader:  
Drink**

## Essential Terms

- beer a *cerveja* [sirvayJa]  
 bottle a *garrafa*  
 brandy o *brandy*  
 coffee o *café* [kafeh]  
   a cup of ... *uma chávena de ...* [ooma shavena di]  
 gin o *gin* [Jeeng]  
   gin and tonic *um gin-tónico* [oong Jeeng tonikoo]  
 glass o *copo* [kopoo]  
   a glass of ... *um copo de ...* [oong kopoo di]  
 milk o *leite* [layt]  
 mineral water a *água mineral* [agwa]  
 orange juice o *sumo de laranja* [soomoo di laranja]  
 port o *vinho do Porto* [veen-yoo doo pohrtoo]  
 red wine o *vinho tinto* [teentoo]  
 rosé *rosé* [roozay]  
 soda (water) a *soda*  
 soft drink a *bebida não alcoólica* [bibeeda nowng alko-oleeka]  
 sugar o *açúcar* [asookar]  
 tea o *chá* [sha]  
 tonic (water) a *água tônica* [agwa]  
 vodka o *vodka*  
 water a *água* [agwa]  
 whisky o *whisky* [weeshkee]  
 white wine o *vinho branco* [veen-yoo brankoo]  
 wine o *vinho* [veen-yoo]  
 wine list a *lista dos vinhos* [leeshta dooJ veen-yoosh]  
  
 another ..., please *outro/outra ..., por favor* [ohtroo – poor favohr]

açúcar [asookar] sugar  
 água mineral [agwa mineral] mineral water  
 aguardente [agwardaynt] clear spirit/brandy (literally: 'firewater'), distilled from wine or grape skins  
 aguardente de figo [feegoo] fig brandy  
 aguardente de pêra [di payra] brandy with a pear or pears in the bottle  
 aguardentes bagaceiras [agwardayntish bagasayrash] clear spirit/brandy distilled from grape skins  
 aguardentes velhas [vehl-yash] matured brandies  
 aguardentes velhas ou preparadas [vehl-yaz oh preparadash] brandies matured in oak  
 álcool [alko-ol] alcohol  
 amêndoa amarga [amayndwa amarga] bitter almond liqueur  
 aperitivo [apiriteevoo] aperitif  
 bagaço [bagasoo] clear spirit/brandy (literally: 'firewater'), distilled from grape skins  
 Bairrada [birrada] region producing fruity red wines  
 batido de leite [bateedoo di layt] milkshake  
 bebida [bibeeda] drink  
 bica [beeka] small black espresso-type coffee  
 branco [brankoo] white  
 bruto [brootoo] extra-dry

Bual [boo-al] medium-sweet Madeira wine  
 Bucelas® [boosehlash] crisp dry white wine from the Estremadura area  
 cacau [kakow] cocoa  
 café [kafeh] small black espresso-type coffee  
 café com leite [kong layt] white coffee, coffee with milk  
 café com pingo [peengoo] espresso with brandy  
 café duplo [doo plo] two espressos in the same cup  
 café glacé [glasay] iced coffee  
 café instantâneo [inshtantan-yoo] instant coffee  
 caneca [kanehka] half-litre  
 capilé [kapileh] drink made from water, sugar and syrup  
 carapinhada de café [karapeen-yada di kafeh] coffee drink with crushed ice  
 carapinhada de chocolate [shookoolat] chocolate drink with crushed ice  
 carapinhada de groselha [groozehl-ya] redcurrant drink with crushed ice  
 carapinhada de morango [moorangoo] strawberry drink with crushed ice  
 carioca [kar-yoka] small weak black coffee  
 cerveja [sirvayja] beer  
 cerveja branca [branka] lager  
 cerveja de pressão [di prisowng] draught beer

- cerveja preta [prɐjta] bitter,  
 dark beer  
 chá [ʃa] tea  
 chá com leite [kɔŋ layt] tea  
 with milk  
 chá com limão [limowŋ] lemon  
 tea  
 chá com mel [mehl] tea with  
 honey  
 chá de limão [di limowŋ]  
 infusion of hot water with a  
 lemon rind  
 chá de lucialima [loos-yaleema]  
 herb tea  
 chá de mentol mint tea  
 chá de tília [teel-ya] linden  
 blossom tea  
 champanhe [ʃampan-yi]  
 champagne  
 chocolate glacé [ʃhookoolat  
 glasay] iced chocolate  
 chocolate quente [kaynt] hot  
 chocolate  
 cidra [sedra] cider  
 cimbalino [simbaleenoo] small  
 espresso  
 clarete [klarayt] claret  
 Colares [koolarish] table wine  
 from the Colares region  
 com gás [kɔŋ gash] carbonated  
 com gelo [Jayloo] with ice, on  
 the rocks  
 conhaque [koon-yak] cognac,  
 brandy  
 Constantino® [konshtanteenoo]  
 Portuguese brandy  
 cubo de gelo [kooboo di Jayloo]  
 ice cube
- Dão® [downg] red table wine  
 from the Dão region  
 descafeinado [dishkafaynadoo]  
 decaffeinated  
 doce [dohs] sweet (usually very  
 sweet)
- espumante [shpoomant]  
 sparkling  
 espumantes naturais  
 [shpoomantish natoorish]  
 sparkling wine made by the  
 champagne method  
 expresso [shprehsoo] espresso
- figo [feegoo] fig brandy
- galão [galowŋ] large weak  
 milky coffee, served in a tall  
 glass  
 garoto [garohtoo] small coffee  
 with milk  
 garrafa bottle  
 garrafeira [garrafayra] aged  
 red wine set aside by  
 the producer in years of  
 exceptional quality  
 gasoso [gazohzoo] fizzy  
 gelo [Jayloo] ice  
 ginja [JeenJa], ginjinha  
 [JeenJeen-ya] brandy with  
 sugar and cherries added
- imperial [eempir-ya] regular  
 glass size for drinking beer  
 (about ¼ litre)
- italiana [ital-yana] half a very  
 strong espresso

jarro [Jarroo] jug

Lagoa® [lagoh-a] table wine  
from the Algarve

leite [layt] milk

licor [likohr] liqueur; sweet  
flavoured spirit

Licor Beirão® [bayrowng]  
cognac with herbs

licor de medronho [di midroh-n-  
yoo] berry liqueur

licor de ovo [dohvoo] advocaat

licor de pêras [di payrash] pear  
liqueur

licor de whisky [weeshkee]  
whisky liqueur

limonada [limoonada] fresh  
lemon juice with water and  
sugar

lista de preços [leeshta di  
prayssoosh] price list

lista dos vinhos [dooj veen-  
yooosh] wine list

Macieira® [masi-ayra]  
Portuguese brandy

Madeira [madayra] wine-  
producing region; sweet and  
dry fortified wines

maduro [madooroo] mature

Malvasia [malvasee-a] Malmsey  
wine, a sweet heavy Madeira  
wine

Mateus Rosé® [matay-oosh  
roozay] sweet rosé wine

mazagrín [mazagrang] iced  
coffee with lemon

meia de leite [may-a di layt]  
large white coffee

meia garrafa half-bottle

meio seco [may-oo saykoo]  
medium-dry (usually fairly  
sweet)

morena [moorayna] mixture of  
lager and bitter

moscatel [mooshkatehl]  
muscatel wine

não alcoólico [nowng alko-  
oleekoo] non-alcoholic

pingo [peengoo] small coffee  
with milk

ponche [pohnsh] punch

pré-pagamento pay in advance

região demarcada wine-  
producing region subject to  
official controls

Reguengos [rigayngoosh] table  
wine from Alentejo

reserva [rizehrva] aged wine set  
aside by the producer in years  
of exceptional quality

Sagres® [sagrish] popular  
brand of lager

Sagres Europa® [sagriz ay-  
ooropa] brand of lager

Sagres Preta® [prayta] dark  
beer resembling British  
brown ale

saquinhos de chá [sakeen-yooj  
di sha] teabags

seco [saykoo] dry

selo de garantia seal of  
guarantee

sem gás [sayng gash] still

sem gelo [Jayloo] without ice  
 Sercial [sirsee-al] the driest  
 variety of Madeira wine  
 sirva gelado served chilled  
 sirva-se à temperatura  
 ambiente serve at room  
 temperature

sirva-se fresco serve cool  
 sumo de laranja [soomoo di

laranja] orange juice  
 sumo de lima [leema] lime juice  
 sumo de limão [limowng] lemon  
 juice

sumo de maçã [masang] apple  
 juice

sumo de tomate [toomat]  
 tomato juice

Sumol® [soomol] fizzy fruit  
 juice

Super Bock® brand of lager

tarifas de consumo price list

Tavel® [tavehl] rosé wine  
 tinto [teentoo] red

Tri Naranjus® [treenaranJoosh]  
 brand name for a range of  
 fruit drinks

Valpaços® [valpasooosh] table  
 wine from Trás-os-Montes  
 velha [vehl-ya] old, mature  
 velhíssima [vehl-yeesima] very  
 old (spirits)

Verdelho [virdayl-yoo] a  
 medium-dry Madeira wine

vermute [vermoot] vermouth

vinho [veen-yoo] wine

vinho branco [brankoo] white  
 wine

vinho da casa [kaza] house  
 wine

vinho da Madeira [madayra]  
 Madeira wine

vinho de aperitivo [dapiriteevoo]  
 aperitif

vinho de mesa [di mayza] table  
 wine

vinho de Xerêz [shiraysh] sherry

vinho do Porto [doo pohrtoo]  
 port

vinho espumante [shpoomant]  
 sparkling wine

vinho moscatel [mooshkatehl]  
 muscatel wine

vinho rosé [roozay] rosé wine

vinho tinto [teentoo] red wine

vinho verde [vayrd] young,  
 slightly sparkling white, red,  
 or rosé wine produced in the  
 Minho

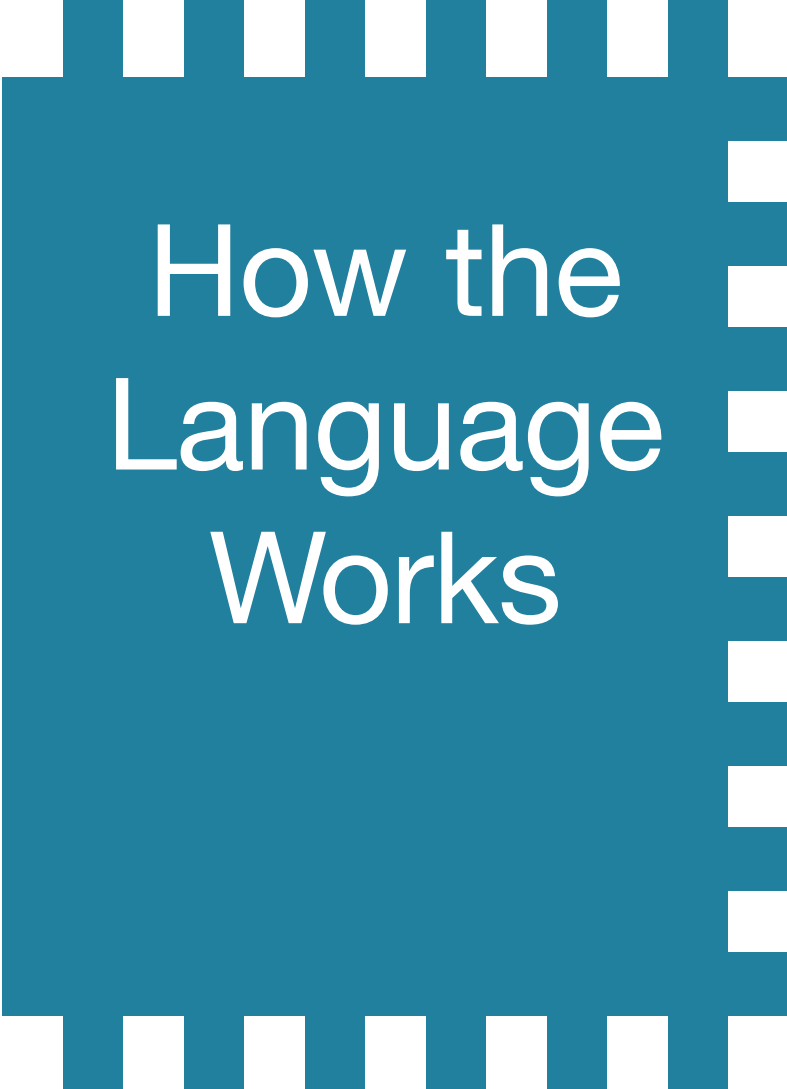
whisky de malte [weeshkee di  
 malt] malt whisky

xarope [sharop] cordial,  
 concentrated juice

xarope de groselha [di groozehl-  
 ya] redcurrant cordial

xarope de morango [moorangoo]  
 strawberry cordial





# How the Language Works



## Pronunciation

In this phrasebook, the Portuguese has been written in a system of imitated pronunciation so that it can be read as though it were English, bearing in mind the notes on pronunciation given below:

a	as in <b>hat</b>
ay	as in <b>may</b>
eh	as in <b>get</b>
g	as in <b>goat</b>
i	as in <b>it</b>
ī	as the 'i' sound in <b>might</b>
j	as the 's' sound in <b>pleasure</b>
o	as in <b>not</b>
oh	like the exclamation <b>oh</b>
oo	as in <b>boot</b>
ow	as in <b>now</b>

In words such as **não** [nowng] and **bem** [bayng], the final 'g' in the pronunciation signifies a nasal sound and should barely be sounded.

Letters given in bold type indicate the part of the word to be stressed.

## Abbreviations

adj	adjective
f	feminine
fam	familiar
m	masculine
pl	plural
pol	polite
sing	singular

## Nouns

All nouns in Portuguese have one of two genders: masculine or feminine. Generally speaking, those ending in **-o** are masculine:

**o sapato**  
oo sapatoo  
the shoe

Nouns ending in **-or** are masculine. To make the corresponding feminine, add **-a**:

<b>o professor</b>	<b>a professora</b>
oo professo <b>or</b>	a professo <b>ra</b>
the (male) teacher	the (female) teacher

Nouns ending in **-a**, **-ade** or **-ão** are usually feminine (although there are exceptions):

<b>a cama</b>	<b>a cidade</b>	<b>a pensão</b>
a kama	a sidad	a paynsowng
the bed	the city	the boarding house

A small number of nouns ending in **-a** and **-e** (usually professions) can be either masculine or feminine:

<b>o/a guia</b>	<b>o/a intérprete</b>
oo/a gee-a	oo/a intehrpriit
the tourist guide	the interpreter

## Plural Nouns

The plurals of nouns are formed according to the rules below.

For nouns ending in a vowel, add **-s**:

<b>a empregada</b>	<b>as empregadas</b>
a aympregada	az aympregadash
the waitress	the waitresses

To obtain the plural of nouns ending in **-ão**, remove the **-ão** and add **-ões**:

<b>a pensão</b>	<b>as pensões</b>
a payn <b>so</b> wng	ash payn <b>soyng</b> sh
the guesthouse	the guesthouses

To obtain the plural of nouns ending in **-l**, remove the **-l** and add **-is**:

<b>o hotel</b>	<b>os hotéis</b>
oo oht <b>eh</b> l	ooz oht <b>eh</b> -ish
the hotel	the hotels

To obtain the plural of nouns ending in **-m**, remove the **-m** and add **-ns**:

<b>o homem</b>	<b>os homens</b>
oo o <b>h</b> mayng	ooz o <b>h</b> mayngsh
the man	the men

For nouns ending in other consonants, the plural is formed by adding **-es**:

<b>o condutor</b>	<b>os condutores</b>
oo kondoot <b>oh</b> r	oosh kondoot <b>oh</b> rish
the driver	the drivers
<b>uma mulher</b>	<b>umas mulheres</b>
oo <b>ma</b> mool- <b>yeh</b> r	oo <b>mash</b> mool- <b>yeh</b> rish
a woman	some women

## Articles

The words for articles in Portuguese depend on the number (singular or plural) and gender of the noun.

## The Definite Article

The definite article (the) is as follows:

	singular	plural
masculine	o [oo]	os [oosh]
feminine	a [a]	as [ash]
	o livro oo leevroo the book	os livros ooJ leevroosh the books
	a piscina a pishseena the swimming pool	as piscinas ash pishseenash the swimming pools

When the definite article is used in combination with a (to), de (of), em (in, on) or por (by), it changes as follows:

	o	a	os	as
a +	ao ow	à a	aos owsh	às ash
de +	do doo	da da	dos doosh	das dash
em +	no noo	na na	nos noosh	nas nash
por +	pelo pilo	pela pila	pelos piloosh	pelas pilash
	vamos ao museo vamoos ow moosay-oo let's go to the museum		perto do hotel pehrtoo doo ohteh near the hotel	

## The Indefinite Article

The indefinite article (a, an, some) also changes according to the gender and number of the accompanying noun:

	singular	plural
masculine	um [oong]	uns [oonsh]
feminine	uma [ooma]	umas [oomash]

um selo	uns selos
oong sayloo	oonsh sayloosh
a stamp	some stamps
uma rapariga	umas raparigas
ooma rapareega	oomash rapareegash
a girl	some girls

When the indefinite article is used in combination with **em** (in, on) it changes as follows:

masculine	<b>em + um = num</b> [noong]
feminine	<b>em + uma = numa</b> [nooma]

**gostava de ir numa viagem ao Brasil**  
 gooshtava deer nooma v-yaJayng ow brazeel  
 I'd like to go on a trip to Brazil

## Adjectives and Adverbs

Adjectives must agree in gender and number with the noun they refer to. In the English-Portuguese section of this book, all adjectives are given in the masculine singular. Unlike English, Portuguese adjectives usually follow the noun.

The feminine singular of the adjective is formed by changing the masculine endings as follows:

masculine	feminine
-o	-a
-or	-ora
-ês	-esa
<b>um cozinheiro estupendo</b>	
oong koozeen-yayroo shtoopayndo	
a wonderful cook	
<b>um senhor encantador</b>	
oong sin-yohr aynkantadohr	
a nice man	

	feminine
	-a
	-ora
	-esa
	<b>uma cozinheira estupenda</b>
	ooma koozeen-yayra shtoopaynda
	a wonderful cook
	<b>uma senhora encantadora</b>
	ooma sin-yora aynkantadora
	a nice woman



um rapaz inglês  
oong rapaz inglaysh  
an English boy

uma rapariga inglesa  
ooma rapareega inglayza  
an English girl

For other types of adjective, the feminine form is the same as the masculine:

um homem agradável  
oong ohmayng agradavil  
a nice man

uma mulher agradável  
ooma mool-yehr agradavil  
a nice woman

Note that the adjective **mau** (bad) is irregular: the feminine is **má**.

The plurals of adjectives are formed in the same way as the plurals of nouns, by adding an **-s**, an **-es** or changing **-l** to **-is**:

o preço alto  
oo praysoo altoo  
the high price

os preços altos  
oosh praysooz altoosh  
the high prices

uma taxa alta  
ooma tasha alta  
a high rate

as taxas altas  
ash tashaz altash  
the high rates

um homem agradável  
oong ohmayng agradavil  
a nice man

uns homens agradáveis  
oonz ohmayngz agradavay-ish  
some nice men

When the adjective ends in **-ês**, the **ê** is replaced by **e** in the plural:

um rapaz inglês  
oong rapaz inglaysh  
an English boy

uns rapazes ingleses  
oonsh rapaziz inglayzish  
some English boys

### Comparatives

The comparative is formed by placing **mais** (more) or **menos** (less) in front of the adjective or adverb and **que** (than) after it:





bonito  
booneetoo  
beautiful

mais bonito  
mīj booneetoo  
more beautiful

quente  
kaynt  
hot

menos quente  
maynoosh kaynt  
less hot

este hotel é mais/menos caro que o outro  
aysht ohte<sup>h</sup> eh mīsh/maynoosh karoo ki oo ohtroo  
this hotel is more/less expensive than the other one

tem um quarto mais barato?  
tayng oong kwartoo mīj baratoo  
do you have a cheaper room?

pode falar mais devagar, por favor?  
pod falar mīj divagar poor favohr  
could you speak more slowly please?

## Superlatives

Superlatives are formed by placing one of the following before the adjective: **o/a mais** or **os/as mais** (depending on the noun's gender and number):

qual é o mais divertido?  
kwaleh oo mīj divirteedoo  
which is the most entertaining?

o dia mais quente	o carro mais rápido
oo dee-a mīsh kaynt	oo karroo mīsh rapidoo
the hottest day	the fastest car

The following adjectives have irregular comparatives and superlatives:

bom	good	melhor	better	o melhor	the best
bong		mil-yor		oo mil-yor	
grande	big	maior	bigger	o maior	the biggest
grand		mī-or		oo mī-or	



mau	bad	pior	worse	o pior	the worst
mow		p-yor		oo p-yor	
pequeno	small	menor	smaller	o menor	the smallest
pikaynoo		minor		oo minor	

Note that **mais pequeno** (smaller) is also used.

‘As ... as ...’ is translated as follows:

**Lisboa está tão bonita como sempre!**

liJboh-a shta towng booneeta kohmoo saympr

Lisbon is as beautiful as ever!

The superlative form ending in **-íssimo** indicates that something is ‘very/extremely ...’ without actually comparing it to something else:

<b>lindo</b>	<b>lindíssimo</b>
leendoo	lindeesimoo
beautiful	very beautiful

### Adverbs

There are two ways to form an adverb. If the adjective ends in **-o**, take the feminine and add **-mente** to form the corresponding adverb:

<b>exacto</b>	<b>exactamente</b>
izatoo	izatamaynt
accurate	accurately

If the adjective ends in any other letter, add **-mente** to the basic masculine form:

<b>feliz</b>	<b>felizmente</b>
fileesh	filiJmaynt
happy	happily

### Possessive Adjectives

Possessive adjectives, like other Portuguese adjectives, agree with the noun in gender and number:

	singular		plural	
	masculine	feminine	masculine	feminine
<b>my</b>	<b>o meu</b> oo <b>may</b> -oo	<b>a minha</b> a <b>meen</b> -ya	<b>os meus</b> ooJ <b>may</b> -oosh	<b>as minhas</b> aJ <b>meen</b> -yash
<b>your</b> (sing, fam)	<b>o teu</b> oo <b>tay</b> -oo	<b>a tua</b> a <b>too</b> -a	<b>os teus</b> oosh <b>tay</b> -oosh	<b>as tuas</b> ash <b>too</b> -ash
<b>his/her/its,</b> <b>your, their</b>	<b>o seu</b> oo <b>say</b> -oo	<b>a sua</b> a <b>soo</b> -a	<b>os seus</b> oosh <b>say</b> -oosh	<b>as suas</b> ash <b>soo</b> -ash
<b>our</b>	<b>o nosso</b> oo <b>nosoo</b>	<b>a nossa</b> a <b>nosa</b>	<b>os nossos</b> ooJ <b>nosoo</b> sh	<b>as nossas</b> aJ <b>nosash</b>

A more formal way of translating 'your' is:

	singular	plural
masculine	<b>do senhor</b> doo sin- <b>yohr</b>	<b>dos senhores</b> doosh sin- <b>yohr</b> ish
feminine	<b>da senhora</b> da sin- <b>yora</b>	<b>das senhoras</b> dash sin- <b>yorash</b>

See page 250 for when to use this.

<b>a tua casa</b> a <b>too</b> -a kaza <b>your house</b>	<b>as suas pastilhas</b> ash soo-ash pashteel-yash <b>his/her/your/their tablets</b>
<b>a sua mala</b> a <b>soo</b> -a mala <b>his/her/your/their suitcase</b>	<b>os nossos amigos</b> oJ <b>nosooz</b> ameegoosh <b>our friends</b>

If when using **o seu**, **o sua** etc, it is unclear whether you mean 'his', 'her', 'your' or 'their', you can use the following after the noun instead:

<b>dele</b>	[dayl]	<b>his</b>
<b>dela</b>	[dehla]	<b>her</b>
<b>deles</b>	[daylish]	<b>their (m)</b>
<b>delas</b>	[dehlash]	<b>their (f)</b>
<b>de vocês</b>	[di vosaysh]	<b>your (pl)</b>



o dinheiro dela  
oo deen-**yay**roo **deh**la  
her money

o dinheiro dele  
oo deen-**yay**roo dayl  
his money

o dinheiro de vocês  
oo deen-**yay**roo di vos**ay**sh  
your money

## Possessive Pronouns

To translate 'mine', 'yours', 'theirs' etc, use one of the following forms. Like possessive adjectives, possessive pronouns must agree in gender and number with the object or objects referred to:

	singular		plural	
	masculine	feminine	masculine	feminine
mine	<b>meu</b> may-oo	<b>minha</b> meen-ya	<b>meus</b> may-oosh	<b>minhas</b> meen-yash
yours (sing, fam)	<b>teu</b> tay-oo	<b>tua</b> too-a	<b>teus</b> tay-oosh	<b>tuas</b> too-ash
his/hers, yours, theirs	<b>seu</b> say-oo	<b>sua</b> soo-a	<b>seus</b> say-oosh	<b>suas</b> soo-ash
ours	<b>nosso</b> nosoo	<b>nossa</b> nosa	<b>nossos</b> nossoosh	<b>nossas</b> nosash

A more formal way of translating 'yours' is:

	singular	plural
masculine	<b>do senhor</b> doo sin- <b>yoh</b> r	<b>dos senhores</b> doosh sin- <b>yoh</b> rish
feminine	<b>da senhora</b> da sin- <b>yora</b>	<b>das senhoras</b> dash sin- <b>yora</b> sh

See the section on subject pronouns for when to use this.

Generally, possessive pronouns are used with the definite article.

esta é a sua chave e esta é a minha

ehshteh a soo-a shavee ehshteh a meen-ya

this is your key and this is mine

este carro não é o seu

aysht karroo nowng eh oo say-oo

this car is not yours

If when using **seu**, **sua** etc, it is unclear whether you mean 'his', 'hers', 'yours' or 'theirs', you can use the following after the noun instead:

dele	[dayl]	his
dela	[dehla]	hers
deles	[daylish]	theirs (m)
delas	[dehla]	theirs (f)
de vocês	[di vosaysh]	yours (pl)

não é dele, é dos amigos dele

nowng eh dayl eh dooz ameegooJ dayl

it's not his, it's his friends'

## Personal Pronouns

### Subject Pronouns

eu	[ay-oo]	I
tu	[too]	you (sing, fam)
ele	[ayl]	he, it
ela	[ehla]	she, it
você	[vosay]	you (sing, pol)
nós	[nosh]	we
eles	[aylsh]	they (m)
elas	[ehlash]	they (f)
vocês	[vosaysh]	you (pl)



**Tu** is used when speaking to one person and is the familiar form generally used when speaking to family, close friends and children.

**Você** and **vocês** are more formal and are used to address people you don't know well. They take the third person forms of verbs: **você** takes the same form as 'he/she/it'; **vocês** takes the same form as 'they'.

There is another way of saying 'you', which is used to address complete strangers or in formal situations. These forms all take the third person of the verb, i.e. the same as 'he/she/it' for the singular and 'they' for the plural:

	singular	plural
masculine	<b>o senhor</b> oo sin- <b>yohr</b>	<b>os senhores</b> oosh sin- <b>yohr</b> ish
feminine	<b>a senhora</b> a sin- <b>yora</b>	<b>as senhoras</b> ash sin- <b>yorash</b>

(Note that **Senhor** also means 'Mr' and **Senhora** means 'Mrs'.)

**a senhora é a mãe da Rita?**

a sin-**yora** eh a mayng da **reeta**

are you Rita's mother?

In Portuguese the subject pronoun is usually omitted:

**não sabem**

nowng **sabayng**

they don't know

**está cansado**

shta **kansadoo**

he is tired

But it may be retained for emphasis or to avoid confusion:

**sou eu!**

soh **ay-oo**

it's me!

**somos nós!**

**sohmooJ** nosh

it's us!

**eu pago as sandes e você paga as cervejas**

**ay-oo** pagwash sandsh ee vos**ay** pagash sir**vay**Jash

I'll pay for the sandwiches and you pay for the beers



ele é inglês e ela é americana  
 ayleh inglāy ee ehleh amirikana  
 he's English and she's American

## Object Pronouns

object pronoun added to verb

me	[mi]	me
te	[ti]	you (sing, fam)
o	[oo]	him, it, you (sing, pol)
a	[a]	her, it, you (sing, pol)
você	[vosay]	you (sing, pol)
nos	[noosh]	us
os	[oosh]	them (m), you (mpl)
as	[ash]	them (f), you (fpl)
vocês	[vosaysh]	you (pl)

object pronoun used with prepositions

mim	[meeng]	me
ti	[tee]	you (sing, fam)
ele	[ayl]	he, it
ela	[ehla]	she, it
você/si	[vosay/see]	you (sing, pol)
nós	[nosh]	we
eles	[aylsh]	them (m)
elas	[ehlash]	them (f)
vocês	[vosaysh]	you (pl)

The object pronouns (as listed in the first table above) generally follow the verb:

pode ajudar-me?	comprei-as
pod aJoodarmi	kompray-ash
can you help me?	I bought them

But note the word order in the following:

não o vi  
 nowng oo vee  
 I didn't see him



The object pronouns (as listed in the right-hand column of the table above) are used after prepositions:

<b>para você</b> para vosay for you	<b>com ele</b> kong ayl with him
<b>sem ela</b> sayng ehla without her	<b>depois de você</b> dipoh-ish di vosay after you
<b>isso é para mim</b> eesoo eh para meeng that's for me	<b>isso é para ti/si</b> eesoo eh para tee/see that's for you

After the preposition **com** (with), **mim**, **ti** and **si** change as follows:

<b>comigo</b> koomeegoo with me	<b>contigo</b> konteegoo with you	<b>consigo</b> konseegoo with you
---------------------------------------	---	---

If you are using an indirect object pronoun to mean 'to me', 'to you' etc (although 'to' might not always be said in English), you generally use the following:

<b>me</b>	<b>[mi]</b>	to me
<b>te</b>	<b>[ti]</b>	to you (sing, fam)
<b>lhe</b>	<b>[l-yi]</b>	to him, to her, to you (sing, pol)
<b>o/a</b>	<b>[oo/a]</b>	to it
<b>nos</b>	<b>[noosh]</b>	to us
<b>lhes</b>	<b>[l-yish]</b>	to them, to you (pl)

<b>comprei-lhe flores</b> komprayl-yi flohrish I bought flowers for him/her	<b>pedi-lhe um favor</b> pideel-yi oong favohr I asked him/her a favour
---	---

**importa-se de lhe pedir que ...?**  
importasi di l-yi pideer ki  
could you ask him/her to ...?



## Reflexive Pronouns

These are used with reflexive verbs like **lavar-se** 'to wash (one-self)', i.e. where the subject and the object of the verb are one and the same person:

<b>me</b>	<b>[mi]</b>	myself
<b>te</b>	<b>[ti]</b>	yourself (fam)
<b>se</b>	<b>[si]</b>	himself, herself, itself, yourself (pol), themselves, yourselves, oneself

**nos** **[noosh]** ourselves

**apresentar-se** to introduce oneself

**apresento-me: chamo-me** Richard

**aprisayntoomi: shamoomi** Richard

**may I introduce myself? my name's** Richard

**divertir-se** to enjoy oneself

**divertimo-nos muito na festa**

**divirteemoonooJ mweengtoo na fehshita**

**we enjoyed ourselves a lot at the party**

## Demonstratives

The English demonstrative adjective 'this' is translated by **este**. 'That' is translated either by **esse** or **aquele**. **Esse** refers to something nearby. **Aquele** refers to something further away.

Like other adjectives, demonstrative adjectives agree with the noun they qualify in gender and number but they are positioned in front of the noun. Their forms are:

masculine singular			feminine singular		
<b>este</b>	<b>esse</b>	<b>aquele</b>	<b>esta</b>	<b>essa</b>	<b>aquela</b>
<b>aysht</b>	<b>ays</b>	<b>akayl</b>	<b>ehshita</b>	<b>ehsa</b>	<b>akehla</b>
masculine plural			feminine plural		
<b>estes</b>	<b>esses</b>	<b>aqueles</b>	<b>estas</b>	<b>essas</b>	<b>aquelas</b>
<b>ayshtish</b>	<b>aysish</b>	<b>akaylish</b>	<b>ehshitash</b>	<b>ehsash</b>	<b>akehlash</b>

este restaurante aysht rishtowrant this restaurant	esse camareiro ays kamarayroo that waiter	aquela praia akehla pī-a that beach (in the distance)
--	---	--

The demonstrative pronouns ‘this one’, ‘that one’, ‘those’, ‘these’ etc are the same as demonstrative adjectives in Portuguese:

queria estes/esses/aqueles kiree-a ayshtish/ayshish/akaylish I’d like these/those/those (over there)
--

However, a neuter form also exists which is used when no specific noun is being referred to:

isto eeshtoo this	isso eesoo that	aquilo akeeloo that (over there)
-------------------------	-----------------------	--

isso não é justo eeso nowng eh joostoo that’s not fair	o que é isto? oo ki eh eeshtoo what is this?
--	--

## Verbs

The basic form of the verb given in the **English-Portuguese** and **Portuguese-English** sections is the infinitive (e.g. to drive, to go etc). There are three verb types in Portuguese which can be recognized by their infinitive endings: **-ar**, **-er**, **-ir**. For example:

amar	[amar]	to love
comer	[koomayr]	to eat
partir	[parteer]	to leave

## Present Tense

The present tense corresponds to ‘I leave’ in English. To form the present tense for the three main types of verb in

Portuguese, remove the **-ar**, **-er** or **-ir** and add the following endings:

**amar** to love

<b>am-o</b>	<b>[amoo]</b>	I love
<b>am-as</b>	<b>[amash]</b>	you love (sing, fam)
<b>am-a</b>	<b>[ama]</b>	he loves, she loves, you love (sing, pol)
<b>am-amos</b>	<b>[amamoosh]</b>	we love
<b>am-am</b>	<b>[amowng]</b>	they love, you love (pl)

**comer** to eat

<b>com-o</b>	<b>[kohmoo]</b>	I eat
<b>com-es</b>	<b>[kohmish]</b>	you eat (sing, fam)
<b>com-e</b>	<b>[kohmi]</b>	he eats, she eats, you eat (sing, pol)
<b>com-emos</b>	<b>[komaymoosh]</b>	we eat
<b>com-em</b>	<b>[kohmayng]</b>	they eat, you eat (pl)

**partir** to leave

<b>part-o</b>	<b>[partoo]</b>	I leave
<b>part-es</b>	<b>[partsh]</b>	you leave (sing, fam)
<b>part-e</b>	<b>[part]</b>	he leaves, she leaves, it leaves, you leave (sing, pol)
<b>part-imos</b>	<b>[partemoosh]</b>	we leave
<b>part-em</b>	<b>[partayng]</b>	they leave, you leave (pl)

Some common verbs are irregular:

**dar** to give

<b>dou</b>	<b>[doh]</b>	I give
<b>dás</b>	<b>[dash]</b>	you give (sing, fam)
<b>dá</b>	<b>[da]</b>	he gives, she gives, it gives, you give (sing, pol)
<b>damos</b>	<b>[damoosh]</b>	we give
<b>dão</b>	<b>[downg]</b>	they give, you give (pl)

<b>ir</b> to go		
<b>vou</b>	[voh]	I go
<b>vais</b>	[vish]	you go (sing, fam)
<b>vai</b>	[vi]	he/she/it goes, you go (sing, pol)
<b>vamos</b>	[vamoosh]	we go
<b>vão</b>	[vowng]	they go, you go (pl)
<b>pôr</b> to put		
<b>ponho</b>	[pohn-yoo]	I put
<b>pões</b>	[poyngsh]	you put (sing, fam)
<b>põe</b>	[poyng]	he/she/it puts, you put (sing, pol)
<b>pomos</b>	[pohmoosh]	we put
<b>põem</b>	[poh-ayng]	they put, you put (pl)
<b>ter</b> to have		
<b>tenho</b>	[tayn-yoo]	I have
<b>tens</b>	[tayngsh]	you have (sing, fam)
<b>tem</b>	[tayng]	he/she/it has, you have (sing, pol)
<b>temos</b>	[taymoosh]	we have
<b>têm</b>	[tay-ayng]	they have, you have (pl)
<b>vir</b> to come		
<b>venho</b>	[vayn-yoo]	I come
<b>vens</b>	[vayngsh]	you come (sing, fam)
<b>vem</b>	[vayng]	he/she/it comes, you come (sing, pol)
<b>vimos</b>	[veemoosh]	we come
<b>vêm</b>	[vay-ayng]	they come, you come (pl)

The first person singular (the 'I' form) of the following verbs is irregular:

<b>dizer</b>	to say	<b>digo</b>	[deegoo]
<b>fazer</b>	to do, to make	<b>faço</b>	[fasoo]
<b>saber</b>	to know	<b>sei</b>	[say]
<b>sair</b>	to go out	<b>saio</b>	[sī-oo]
<b>poder</b>	to be able	<b>posso</b>	[posoo]

See page 265 for the present tense of the verbs **ser** and **estar**.

**Past Tense:****Preterite Tense**

The preterite is the tense most commonly used to express a completed action that has taken place in the past. To form the preterite tense for the three main types of verb in Portuguese, remove the **-ar**, **-er** or **-ir** and add the following endings:

am-ei	[amay]	I loved
am-aste	[amasht]	you loved (sing, fam)
am-ou	[amoh]	he loved, she loved, you loved (sing, pl)
am-ámos	[amamoosh]	we loved
am-aram	[amarowng]	they loved, you loved (pl)
com-i	[komee]	I ate
com-este	[komaysht]	you ate (sing, fam)
com-eu	[komay-oo]	he ate, she ate, it ate, you ate (sing, pl)
com-emos	[komaymoosh]	we ate
com-eram	[komayrowng]	they ate, you ate (pl)
part-i	[partee]	I left
part-iste	[parteesht]	you left (sing, fam)
part-iu	[partee-oo]	he left, she left, it left, you left (sing, pl)
part-imos	[parteeemoosh]	we left
part-iram	[parteerowng]	they left, you left (pl)

The following verbs are irregular in the preterite:

dizer <i>to say</i>		
disse	[dees]	I said
disseste	[disesht]	you said (sing, fam)
disse	[dees]	he said, she said, you said (sing, pl)
dissemos	[disaymoosh]	we said
disseram	[disehrowng]	they said, you said (pl)

fazer to do

fiz	[feesh]	I did
fizeste	[fizehshst]	you did (sing, fam)
fez	[faysh]	he did, she did, it did, you did (sing, pol)
fizemos	[fizaymoosh]	we did
fizeram	[fizehrowng]	they did, you did (pl)

ter to have

tive	[teev]	I had
tiveste	[tivehshst]	you had (sing, fam)
teve	[tayv]	he had, she had, it had, you had (sing, pol)
tivemos	[tivaymoosh]	we had
tiveram	[tivehrowng]	they had, you had (pl)

vir to come

vim	[veeng]	I came
vieste	[v-yehsht]	you (sing, fam)
veio	[vay-oo]	he came, she came, it came, you came (sing, pol)
viemos	[v-yaymoosh]	we came
vieram	[v-yehrowng]	they came, you came (pl)

The verbs **ser** (to be) and **ir** (to go) are irregular and have the same form in the preterite:

fui	[fwee]	I was; I went
foste	[fohsht]	you were (sing, fam); you went (sing, fam)
foi	[foh-i]	he/she/it was, you were (sing, pol); he/she/it went, you went (sing, pol)
fomos	[fohmoosh]	we were; we went
foram	[fohrowng]	they were, you were (pl, pol); they went, you went (pl)

quem te disse isso?

kayng ti dees eesoo

who told you that?

conhecemos o seu pai ontem

kon-yesaymooz oo say-oo pi ohntayng

we met your father yesterday

**comprámos um carro no ano passado**

kompramooz oong karroo noo anoo pasadoo

we bought a car last year

See page 265 for the preterite tense of the verbs **ser** and **estar**.

### Imperfect Tense

This tense is used to express what was going on regularly over an indefinite period of time and is often translated by ‘used to + verb’. It is formed as follows:

**amar** to love

**am-ava** [amava]

I used to love

**am-avas** [amavash]

you used to love (sing, fam)

**am-ava** [amava]

he/she used to love,  
you used to love (sing, pol)

**am-ávamos** [amavamoosh]

we used to love

**am-avam** [amavowng]

they used to love,  
you used to love (pl)

**comer** to eat

**com-ia** [komee-a]

I used to eat, I was eating etc

**com-ias** [komee-ash]

you used to eat (sing, fam)

**com-ia** [komee-a]

he/she/it used to eat,  
used to eat (sing, pol)

**com-íamos** [komee-amooosh]

we used to eat

**com-iam** [komee-owng]

they used to eat,  
you used to eat (pl)

**partir** to leave

**part-ia** [partee-a]

I used to leave, I was leaving etc

**part-ias** [partee-ash]

you used to leave (sing, fam)

**part-ia** [partee-a]

he/she/it used to leave,  
you used to leave (sing, pol)

**part-íamos** [partee-amooosh]

we used to leave

**part-iam** [partee-owng]

they used to leave,  
you used to leave (pl)

todas as quartas-feiras saíamos para dar um passeio  
 tohdazash kwartash fayrash sa-ee-amoosh para dar oong passay-oo  
 every Wednesday we used to go for a walk, every Wednesday  
 we went for a walk

sempre chegávamos cedo ao emprego  
 saympr shigavamoosh saydwow aympraygoo  
 we always arrived early at work

One useful irregular verb in the imperfect tense is:

ter to have

tinha	[teen-ya]	I used to have
tinhas	[teen-yash]	you used to have (sing, fam)
tinha	[teen-ya]	he/she/it used to have, you used to have (sing, pol)
tínhamos	[teen-yamoosh]	we used to have
tinham	[teen-yowng]	they used to have, you used to have (pl)

See page 265 for the imperfect tense of the verbs **ser** and **estar**.

### Future Tense

To form the future tense in Portuguese (I will do, you will do etc), add the following endings to the infinitive. The same endings are used whether verbs end in **-ar**, **-er** or **-ir**:

amar to love

amar-ei	[amaray]	I will love
amar-ás	[amarash]	you will love (sing, fam)
amar-á	[amara]	he will love, she will love, you will love (sing, pol)
amar-emos	[amaraymoosh]	we will love
amar-ão	[amarowng]	they will love, you will love (pl)

voltarei mais tarde

voltaray mīsh tard

I'll come back later



The immediate future can also be translated by *ir* + infinitive:

**vamos comprar uma garrafa de vinho tinto**

**vamoosh komprar ooma garrafa di veen-yoo teentoo**

**we're going to buy a bottle of red wine**

**irei buscá-lo**

**iray booshkaloo**

**I'll fetch him, I'll go and fetch him**

In Portuguese, as in English, the future can sometimes be expressed by the present tense:

**o seu avião parte à uma**

**oo say-oo av-yowng parta ooma**

**your plane takes off at one o'clock**

However, Portuguese often uses the present tense where the future would be used in English:

**dou-lhe oitocentos escudos**

**dohi-yi oh-itosayntooz shkoodoosh**

**I'll give you eight hundred escudos**

The following verbs are irregular in the future tense:

**dizer to say**

<b>dir-ei</b>	<b>[diray]</b>	I will say
<b>dir-ás</b>	<b>[dirash]</b>	you will say (sing, fam)
<b>dir-á</b>	<b>[dira]</b>	he will say, she will say, you will say (sing, pol)
<b>dir-emos</b>	<b>[diraymoosh]</b>	we will say
<b>dir-ão</b>	<b>[dirowng]</b>	they will say, you will say (pl)

**fazer to do**

<b>far-ei</b>	<b>[faray]</b>	I will do
<b>far-ás</b>	<b>[farash]</b>	you will do (sing, fam)
<b>far-á</b>	<b>[fara]</b>	he will do, she will do, it will do, you will do (sing, pol)
<b>far-emos</b>	<b>[faraymoosh]</b>	we will do
<b>far-ão</b>	<b>[farowng]</b>	they will do, you will do (pl)

See page 266 for the future tense of the verbs *ser* and *estar*.

## Use of the Past Participle

There are two auxiliary verbs in Portuguese: **ter** (more commonly used) and **haver**. These two combine with the past participle to make a compound form of the past tense.

To form the past participle, remove the infinitive endings and add the endings **-ado** or **-ido** as indicated below:

infinitive	past participle
amar	am-ado [amadoo]
comer	com-ido [komeedoo]
partir	part-ido [parteedoo]

ela já tinha comprado o bilhete  
**ehla** ja teen-ya kompradoo oo bil-yayt  
 she had already bought the ticket

Some further examples using the past participle:

este livro foi comprado em Lisboa  
**aysht** leevroo foh-i kompradoo ayng liJboh-a  
 this book was bought in Lisbon

temos comido bem	ela deve ter partido ontem
<b>tay</b> moosh komeedoo bayng	<b>ehla</b> dehv tayr parteedoo ohntayng
we've been eating well	she should have left yesterday

Some verbs have irregular past participles:

fazer to do, to make	feito	[faytoo]
abrir to open	aberto	[abehrtoo]
dizer to say	dito	[deetoo]
pôr to put	posto	[pohshtoo]
ver to see	visto	[veeshtoo]
vir to come	vindo	[veendoo]
satisfazer to satisfy	satisfeito	[satisfhaytoo]

## The Verb 'To Be'

There are two verbs 'to be' in Portuguese: **ser** and **estar**. They are conjugated as follows:

### Present Tense

ser		
sou	[soh]	I am
és	[ehsh]	you are (sing, fam)
é	[eh]	he is, she is, it is, you are (sing, pol)
somos	[sohmoosh]	we are
são	[sowng]	they are, you are (pl)
estar		
estou	[shtoh]	I am
estás	[shtash]	you are (sing, fam)
está	[sh-tá]	he is, she is, it is, you are (sing, pol)
estamos	[sh-tamoosh]	we are
estão	[sh-towng]	they are, you are (pl)

### Preterite Tense (I was etc)

ser		estar	
fui	[fwee]	estive	[sh-teev]
foste	[fohsht]	estiveste	[sh-tivehsht]
foi	[foh-i]	estive	[sh-tayv]
fomos	[fohmoosh]	estivemos	[sh-tivaymoosh]
foram	[fohrowng]	estiveram	[sh-tivehrowng]

### Imperfect Tense (I used to be etc)

ser		estar	
era	[ehra]	estava	[sh-tava]
eras	[ehrash]	estavas	[sh-tavash]
era	[ehra]	estava	[sh-tava]
éramos	[ehramoosh]	estávamos	[sh-tavamooosh]
eram	[ehrowng]	estavam	[sh-tavowng]

**Future Tense (I will be etc)**

ser

estar

serei [siray]

estarei [shtaray]

serás [sirash]

estarás [shtarash]

será [sira]

estará [shtara]

seremos [siraymoosh]

estaremos [shtaraymoosh]

serão [sirowng]

estarão [shtarowng]

**Ser**

**Ser** indicates an inherent quality, a permanent state or characteristic, i.e. something which is unlikely to change:

a neve é branca

a nehv eh branka

snow is white

**Ser** is also used with occupations, nationalities, the time and to indicate possession:

somos escoceses

sohmoosh shkoosayzish

we are Scottish

minha mãe é professora

meen-ya mayng eh profesoohra

my mum is a teacher

este é o nosso carro

ayshteh oo nosoo karroo

this is our car

são cinco da tarde

sowng seenkoo da tard

it's five o'clock in the afternoon

**Estar**

**Estar**, on the other hand, is used to describe the temporary or passing qualities of something or someone:

estou zangado contigo

shtoh zangadoo konteegoo

I'm angry with you

estou cansado

shtoh kansadoo

I'm tired

este café está frio

aysht kafeh shta free-oo

this coffee is cold

Notice the difference between the following two phrases:

Isabel é muito bonita  
Izabeh! eh mweengtoo boneeta  
Isabel is very pretty

Isabel está muito bonita (hoje)  
Izabeh! shta mweengtoo boneeta (ohJ)  
Isabel looks pretty (today)

## Negatives

To express a negative in Portuguese, to say 'I don't want', 'it's not here' etc, place the word **não** in front of the verb:

percebo  
pirsayboo  
I understand

não percebo  
nowng pirsayboo  
I don't understand

gosto deste gelado  
goshtoo daysht Jiladoo  
I like this ice cream

não gosto deste gelado  
nowng goshtoo daysht Jiladoo  
I don't like this ice cream

aluguei-o aqui  
aloo gay-oo akee  
I rented it here

não o aluguei aqui  
nowng oo aloo gay akee  
I didn't rent it here

vão cantar  
vowng kantar  
they're going to sing

não vão cantar  
nowng vowng kantar  
they're not going to sing

Unlike English, Portuguese makes use of double negatives with words like 'nothing/anything' or 'nobody/anybody':

não há ninguém aqui  
nowng a ningayng akee  
there's nobody here

não comprámos nada  
nowng kompramoosh nada  
we didn't buy anything

não sabemos nada dela  
nowng sabaymoosh nada dehla  
we don't know anything about her

To say 'there's no ...', 'I've no ...' etc, make the accompanying verb negative:

não há vinho  
nowng a veen-yoo  
there's no wine

não tenho fósforos  
nowng tayn-yoo foshfooroosh  
I've no matches

To say 'not him', 'not her' etc, just use the personal pronoun followed by **não**:

nós, não  
noj nowng  
not us

ela, não  
ehla nowng  
not her

eu, não  
ay-oo nowng  
not me

### Imperative

The imperative form of the verb is used to give commands. To form the imperative, remove the **-ar**, **-er** or **-ir** from the infinitive and add these endings:

	tu	você	vocês
amar to love	ama	am-e	am-em
	ama	ami	amayng
comer to eat	come	com-a	com-am
	kohm	kohma	kohmowng
partir to leave	parte	part-a	part-am
	part	parta	partowng

coma devagar  
kohma divagar  
eat slowly

When you are telling someone not to do something, use the forms above and place **não** in front of the verb:

não me interrompa, por favor      não beba álcool!  
nowng mintirrohmpa poor favohr      nowng bayba alko-ol  
don't interrupt me, please      don't drink alcohol!

não venha esta noite  
nowng vayn-ya ehshta noh-it  
don't come tonight



por favor, não fale tão rápido (to one person)

poor favohr nowng fali towng rapidoo

please, don't speak so fast

por favor, não falem tão rápido (to several people)

poor favohr nowng falayng towng rapidoo

please, don't speak so fast

Pronouns are added to the end of the imperative form:

acorde-me às oito, por favor

akordimi azoh-itoo poor favohr

wake me up at eight o'clock, please

ajude-me, por favor

aJoodimi poor favohr

help me please

However, when the imperative is negative, pronouns are placed in front of it:

não as deixe aqui

nowng aJ daysh akee

don't leave them here

## Questions

Often the word order remains the same in a question, but the intonation changes, the voice rising at the end of the question:

queres dançar?

kehrish dansar

do you want to dance?

fica longe?

feeka lohnJ

is it far?



## Dates

Use the numbers on page 40 to express the date.

um de Setembro [oong di sitaymbroo] the first of September

dois de Dezembro [doh-i-j di dizaymbroo] the second of

December

vinte-e-um de Janeiro [veenti-oong di Janayroo] the twenty first  
of January

## Days

Monday segunda-feira [sigoonda fayra]

Tuesday terça-feira [tayrsa fayra]

Wednesday quarta-feira [kwarta fayra]

Thursday quinta-feira [keenta fayra]

Friday sexta-feira [sayshta fayra]

Saturday sábado [sabadoo]

Sunday domingo [doomeengoo]

## Months

January Janeiro [Janayroo]

February Fevereiro [fivrayroo]

March Março [marsoo]

April Abril [abree]

May Maio [mī-oo]

June Junho [Joon-yoo]

July Julho [Jool-yoo]

August Agosto [agohshtoo]

September Setembro [sitaymbroo]

October Outubro [ohtoobroo]

November Novembro [noovaymbroo]

December Dezembro [dizaymbroo]



## Time

what time is it? **que horas são?** [k-yorash sowng]

one o'clock **uma hora** [ooma ora]

two o'clock **duas horas** [doo-az orash]

it's one o'clock **é uma hora** [eh ooma ora]

it's two o'clock **são duas horas** [sowng doo-azorash]

it's three o'clock **são três horas** [trayzorash]

five past one **uma e cinco** [oomi seenkoo]

ten past two **duas e dez** [doo-azi dehsh]

quarter past one **uma e um quarto** [oomi-oong kwartoo]

quarter past two **duas e um quarto** [doo-azi-oong]

half past ten **dez e meia** [dehz ee may-a]

twenty to ten **dez menos vinte** [dehJ maynooJ veent]

quarter to ten **dez menos um quarto** [dehJ maynooz oong kwartoo]

at eight o'clock **às oito horas** [azoh-itoo orash]

at half past four **às quatro e meia** [ash kwatroo ee may-a]

2 a.m. **duas da manhã** [doo-aj da man-yang]

2 p.m. **duas da tarde** [tard]

6 a.m. **seis da manhã** [saysh da man-yang]

6 p.m. **seis da tarde** [tard]

noon **meio-dia** [may-oo dee-a]

midnight **meia-noite** [may-a noh-it]

an hour **uma hora** [ooma ora]

a minute **um minuto** [oong minootoo]

two minutes **dois minutos** [doh-iJ minootoosh]

a second **um segundo** [oong sigoondoo]

a quarter of an hour **um quarto de hora** [kwartoo dora]

half an hour **meia hora** [may-a ora]

three quarters of an hour **três quartos de hora** [traysh kwartoosh dora]

## Numbers

0	zero [zehroo]	80	oitenta [oh-itaynta]
1	um [oong]	90	noventa [noovaynta]
2	dois [doh-ish]	100	cem [sayng]
3	três [traysh]	101	cento e um [sayntwee oong]
4	quatro [kwatroo]	120	cento e vinte [veent]
5	cinco [seenkoo]	200	duzentos [doozayntoosh], duzentas [doozayntash]
6	seis [saysh]	300	trezentos [trizayntoosh], trezentas [trizayntash]
7	sete [seht]	400	quatrocentos [kwatrosayntoosh], quatrocentas [kwatrosayntash]
8	oito [oh-itoo]	500	quinhentos [keen- yayntoosh], quinhentas [keen-yayntash]
9	nove [nov]	600	seiscentos [sayshsayntoosh], seiscentas [sayshsayntash]
10	dez [dehsh]	700	setecentos [setesayntoosh], setecentas [setesayntash]
11	onze [ohnz]	800	oitocentos [oh-itoosayntoosh], oitocentas [oh-itoosayntash]
12	doze [dohz]	900	novecentos [novesayntoosh], novecentas [novesayntash]
13	treze [trayz]	1,000	mil [meel]
14	catorze [katohrz]		
15	quinze [keenz]		
16	dezasseiis [dizasaysh]		
17	dezassete [dizaseht]		
18	dezoito [dizoh-itoo]		
19	dezanove [dizanov]		
20	vinte [veent]		
21	vinte e um [veenti-oong]		
22	vinte e dois [veenti doh-ish]		
23	vinte e três [veenti traysh]		
30	trinta [treenta]		
31	trinta e um [treenti-oong]		
32	trinta e dois [treenti doh-ish]		
40	quarenta [kwaraynta]		
50	cinquenta [sinkwaynta]		
60	sessenta [sesaynta]		
70	setenta [setaynta]		

2,000	dois mil [doh-ish]
5,000	cinco mil [seenkoo]
10,000	dez mil [dehsh]
1,000,000	um milhão [mil-yowng]

um is used with masculine nouns:

um carro  
oong karroo  
one car

uma is used with feminine nouns:

uma bicicleta  
ooma bisiklehta  
one bike

With multiples of a hundred, the **-as** ending is used with feminine nouns:

trezentos homens  
trizayntooz ohmayngsh  
300 men

quinhentas mulheres  
keen-yayntaJ mool-yehrish  
500 women

## Ordinals

1st	primeiro [primayroo]
2nd	segundo [sigoondoo]
3rd	terceiro [tirsayroo]
4th	quarto [kwartoo]
5th	quinto [keentoo]
6th	sexto [sayshtoo]
7th	sétimo [sehtimoo]
8th	oitavo [oh-itavoo]
9th	nono [nohnoo]
10th	décimo [dehsimoo]

## Conversion Tables

1 centimetre = 0.39 inches

1 inch = 2.54 cm

1 metre = 39.37 inches = 1.09 yards

1 foot = 30.48 cm

1 kilometre = 0.62 miles = 5/8 mile

1 yard = 0.91 m

1 mile = 1.61 km

km	1	2	3	4	5	10	20	30	40	50	100
miles	0.6	1.2	1.9	2.5	3.1	6.2	12.4	18.6	24.8	31.0	62.1
miles	1	2	3	4	5	10	20	30	40	50	100
km	1.6	3.2	4.8	6.4	8.0	16.1	32.2	48.3	64.4	80.5	161

1 gram = 0.035 ounces

1 kilo = 1000 g = 2.2 pounds

g 100 250 500

1 oz = 28.35 g

oz 3.5 8.75 17.5

1 lb = 0.45 kg

kg	0.5	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
lb	1.1	2.2	4.4	6.6	8.8	11.0	13.2	15.4	17.6	19.8	22.0

kg	20	30	40	50	60	70	80	90	100
lb	44	66	88	110	132	154	176	198	220

lb	0.5	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	20
kg	0.2	0.5	0.9	1.4	1.8	2.3	2.7	3.2	3.6	4.1	4.5	9.0

1 litre = 1.75 UK pints / 2.13 US pints

1 UK pint = 0.57 litre

1 UK gallon = 4.55 litre

1 US pint = 0.47 litre

1 US gallon = 3.79 litre

centigrade / Celsius

$^{\circ}\text{C} = (^{\circ}\text{F} - 32) \times 5/9$

$^{\circ}\text{C}$	-5	0	5	10	15	18	20	25	30	36.8	38
$^{\circ}\text{F}$	23	32	41	50	59	64	68	77	86	98.4	100.4

Fahrenheit

$^{\circ}\text{F} = (^{\circ}\text{C} \times 9/5) + 32$

$^{\circ}\text{F}$	23	32	40	50	60	65	70	80	85	98.4	101
$^{\circ}\text{C}$	-5	0	4	10	16	18	21	27	29	36.8	38.3



# Rough Guide Phrasebooks – Talk Sense

Find words and phrases quickly and pronounce them correctly

Select food and drink from any menu

Learn the basics of Portuguese grammar in no time

Rely on the user-friendly situation dialogues

It's like having a local friend wherever you go

Have a good trip – **boa viagem!**

Download easy audiofiles of each conversation from [www.roughguides.com/phrasebooks](http://www.roughguides.com/phrasebooks)

